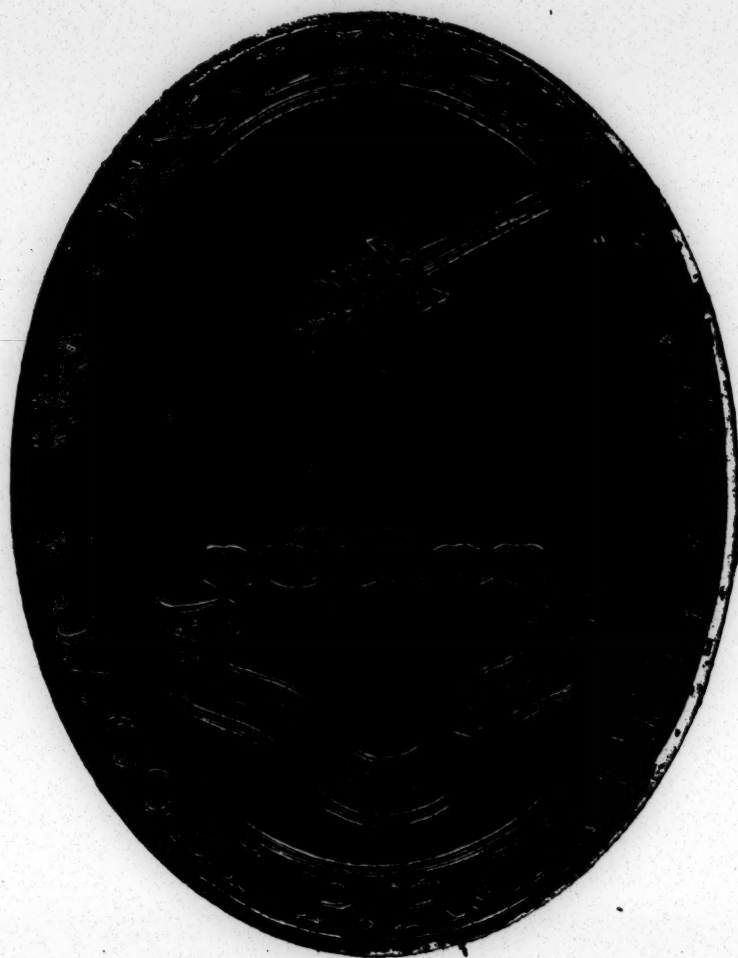


Ry. VI. f. 19.

F. 6. f. 19.

8. G.

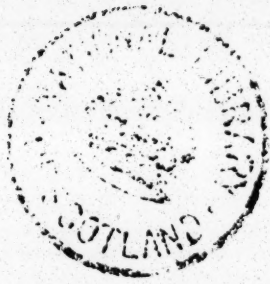


L 3205

NATIONAL LIBRARY
OF SCOTLAND
EDINBURGH

CC

(CONTENTS) THE BOOKE/OF COMMON/PRAYER,/AL
N/of the Sa
3: AND (



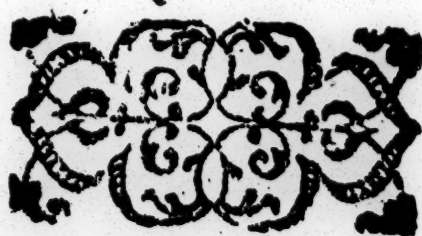
Bought from the Lauriston Castle
Fund

29 Mar 1945

THE BOOKE
OF COMMON
PRAYER,
AND
ADMINISTRATION
of the Sacraments:

AND OTHER RITES
and ceremonies of the Church
of ENGLAND:

With the Psalter or Psalmes
of DAVID.



EDINBURGH,
Printed by R. Y. Printer to the
KINGS most excellent
MAJESTIE.

CUM PRIVILEGIO.

Anno Dom. 1634.



An Almanacke for xxxviij. yeeres.

The yeere of our LORD.	The Golden number.	Dominicall Letter.	Septuagesima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation Sunday.	Ascension day.	Whitsun- day.	Aduent Sun day.
1633	xix	F	17. Febr.	6. March	21. April	26. May	30. May	9. Iune	1. Decem
1634	i	E	2. Febr.	19. Febr.	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nou.
1635	ii	D	25. Ianu.	11. Febr.	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1636	iii	C	14. Febr.	2. March	17. April	22	26	5. Iune	27
1637	iiii	A	5	22. Febr.	9	14	18	28. May	3. Decem
1638	v	G	21. Ianu.	7	25. Mar.	29. April	3	13	2
1639	vi	F	10. Febr.	27	14. April	19. May	23	2. Iune	1
1640	vii	E	3	19	5	10	14	24. May	29. Nou.
1641	viii	C	21. Febr.	10. Mar.	25	30	3. Iune	13. Iune	28
1642	ix	B	6	23. Febr.	10	15	19. May	29. May	27
1643	x	A	29. Ianu.	15	2	7	11	21	3. Decem
1644	xi	G	18. Febr.	6. March	21	26	30	9. Iune	1
1645	xii	E	2	19. Febr.	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nou.
1646	xiii	D	25. Ianu.	11	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1647	xiiii	C	14. Febr.	3. March	18. April	23	27	6. Iune	28
1648	xv	B	30. Ianu.	16. Febr.	2	7	11	21. May	3. Decem
1649	xvi	G	21	7	25. Mar.	29. April	3	13	2
1650	xvii	F	10. Febr.	27. Febr.	14. April	19. May	23	2. Iune	1
1651	xviii	E	26. Ianu.	12	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	30. Nou.
1652	xix	D	15. Febr.	3. March	18. April	23	27	6. Iune	28
1653	i	B	6	23. Febr.	10	15	19	29. May	27
1654	ii	A	22. Ianu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	4	14	3. Decem
1655	iii	G	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	24	3. Iune	2
1656	iiii	F	3	20	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nou.
1657	v	D	25. Ianu.	11	29. Mar	3	7	17	29
1658	vi	C	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16	20	30	28
1659	vii	B	31. Ianu.	16	3	8	12	22	27
1660	viii	A	19. Febr.	7. March	32	27	31	10. Iune	2. Decem
1661	ix	F	10	27. Febr.	14	19	23	2	1
1662	x	E	26. Ianu.	12	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	30. Nou.
1663	xi	D	15. Febr.	4. March	19. April	24	28	7. Iune	29
1664	xii	C	7	24. Febr.	10	15	19	29. May	27
1665	xiii	A	22. Ianu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	4	14	3. Decem
1666	xiiii	G	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	24	3. Iune	2
1667	xv	F	3	20	7	12	16	26. May	1
1668	xvi	E	19. Ianu.	5	22. Mar.	26. April	30. April	10	29. Nou.
1669	xvii	C	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16. May	20. May	30	28
1670	xviii	B	30. Ianu.	16	3	8	12	22	27

THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

The Golden Number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with Letters of gold, right at the day whereon the Moone changed: and it is the space of 19. yeeres, in the which the Moone returneth to the selfe same day of the yeere of the Sunne: and therefore is also called the Cycle of the Moone, in the which the Solstices and Equinoctials doe returne to all one point in the Zodiague.

To finde it euery yeere, you must adde one yeere to the yeere of Christ (for Christ was borne one yeere of the 19. already past) then diuide the whole by 19. and that which resteth is the Golden Number for that yeere: if there bee no surplusage, it is then 19.

Note that the Golden Number and Dominicall Letter doth change euery yeere the first day of Ianuary.

Note also that the yeere of our Lord beginneth the 25. day of March, the same day supposed to bee the first day vpon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was concciued in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

January

JANUARY hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 A New	Gen. 17	Rom. 2	Deu. 10	Col. 2.
2 b years	Gen. 1.	Mat. 1.	Gen. 2.	Rom. 1
3 c day.	3	2	4	2
4 d	5	3	5	3
5 e	7	4	8	4
6 f Epipha-	Isa. 60	Luke 3	Isa. 49	Ioh. 2.
7 g nie.	Gen. 9.	Mat. 3.	Gen. 12	Rom. 5
8 A Lucian.	13	6	14	6
9 b	15	7	16	7
10 c	17	8	18	8
11 d	19	9	20	9
12 e S. in Ag	21	10	22	10
13 f Hillary	23	11	24	11
14 g	25	12	26	12
15 A	27	13	28	13
16 b	29	14	30	14
17 c	31	15	32	15
18 d Prisca.	33	16	34	16
19 e	35	17	37	1. cor. 1
20 f Fabian.	38	18	39	2
21 g Agnes.	40	19	41	3
22 A Vincent	42	20	43	4
23 b	44	21	45	5
24 c	46	22	47	6
25 d Con. of	Wis. 5	Act. 23	Wis. 6	Act. 26
26 e Paul.	Ge. 48	Mat. 23	Ge. 49	1. cor. 7
27 f	50	24	Ex. 1.	8
28 g	Ex. 2.	25	3	9
29 A	4	26	5	10
30 b	7	27	8	11
31 c	9	28	10	12

FEBRUARY hath xxviiij. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 d Fast.	Ex. 11.	Mar. 1.	Ex. 12.	1. co. 13
2 e Pn. Ma.	Wis. 9	2	Wis. 12	14
3 f Blasii.	Ex. 13.	3	Ex. 14.	15
4 g	15	4	16	16
5 A Agathe.	17	5	18	2. cor. 1
6 b	19	6	20	2
7 c	21	7	22	3
8 d	23	8	24	4
9 e	32	9	33	5
10 f	34	10	34	6
11 g Sol in	Leu. 19	11	20	7
12 A Pis.	26	12	20	8
13 b	Nu. 12	13	13	9
14 c Valen-	14	14	16	10
15 d tine.	17	15	20	11
16 e	21	16	22	12
17 f	23	17	24	13
18 g	25	18	27	Gal. 1.
19 A	30	19	31	3
20 b	32	20	35	4
21 c	38	21	3	5
22 d	4	22	5	6
23 e Fast.	Deu. 2.	23	5	6
24 f S. Mar-	wil. 19	24	5	6
25 g thias.	Deu. 5	25	5	6
26 A	8	26	9	3
27 b	10	27	9	3
28 c	12	28	11	4

MARCH hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 d David.	Deu. 16	Luk. 12	Don. 17	Eph. 6
2 e Cedde.	18	13	19	Phil. 1.
3 f	20	14	21	2
4 g	22	15	24	3
5 A	25	16	26	4
6 b	27	17	28	Col. 1.
7 c Perpe-	29	18	30	2
8 d tue.	31	19	32	3
9 e	33	20	34	4
10 f Equin.	Ioh. 1.	21	Ioh. 2.	1. Th. 1
11 g	3	22	4	2
12 A S. in Ar	5	23	6	3
13 b Gregor.	7	24	8	4
14 c	9	Iohn 1	10	5
15 d	23	2	24	2. Th. 1
16 e	Iudg. 1	3	Iudg. 2	2
17 f	3	4	4	3
18 g Edward	5	5	6	1. tim. 1
19 A	7	6	8	2. 3.
20 b	9	7	10	4
21 c Bene-	11	8	12	5
22 d dict.	13	9	14	6
23 e	15	10	16	2. tim. 1
24 f	17	11	18	2
25 g Ann. of Eccl. 2	12	Eccl. 3	3	3
26 A Mar. 7.	Iud. 19	13	Iud. 20	4
27 b Inis R.	21	14	Ruth. 1	1. Tim. 1
28 c Car.	Ruth. 2	15	3	2. 3.
29 d	4	16	1. Sa. 1.	Phil. 1.
30 e	1. Sa. 2.	17	3	Feb. 1.
31 f	4	18	5	2

APRIL hath xxx. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

	1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 g	1. Sa. 6	Ioh. 19	1. Sa. 7	Heb. 3.
2 A	8	20	9	4
3 b Richard	10	21	11	5
4 c Ambr.	12	Acts 1.	13	6
5 d	14	2	15	7
6 e	16	3	17	8
7 f	18	4	19	9
8 g	20	5	21	10
9 A	22	6	23	11
10 b	24	7	25	12
11 c Sol in	26	8	27	13
12 d Tar.	28	9	29	Iam. 1.
13 e	30	10	31	2
14 f	2. Sa. 1.	11	2. Sa. 2.	3
15 g	3	12	4	4
16 A	5	13	6	5
17 b	7	14	8	1. Pet. 1
18 c	9	15	10	3
19 d Alphag.	11	16	12	4
20 e	13	17	14	5
21 f	15	18	16	6
22 g	17	19	18	7
23 A S. Georg	19	20	20	8
24 b	21	21	22	9
25 c Marke	Eccl. 4	23	Eccl. 5	1. Io. 1.
26 d Enan.	2. fa. 23	24	2. fa. 24	2
27 e	1. ki. 1.	25	1. ki. 2.	3
28 f	3	26	4	4
29 g	5	27	6	5
30 A	7	8	8	6

7 MAY hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1. Escl. 7	Act. 8	1. Escl. 9	Inde
1. Ki. 9	28	1. Ki. 10	Rom. 1
Jacob.	Mat. 1.	12	3
Inuent.	13	2	14
of the	15	3	16
croffe.	17	4	18
10. Port	19	5	20
A	21	6	22
b	23	7	24
c	25	8	26
d	27	9	28
e	29	10	29
f	30	11	30
g	31	12	31
A	1	13	1
b	2	14	2
c	3	15	3
d	4	16	4
e	5	17	5
f	6	18	6
g	7	19	7
A	8	20	8
b	9	21	9
c	10	22	10
d	11	23	11
e	12	24	12
f	13	25	13
g	14	26	14
A	15	27	15
b	16	28	16
c	17	29	17
d	18	30	18
e	19	31	19
f	20		20
g	21		21
A	22		22
b	23		23
c	24		24
d	25		25
e	26		26
f	27		27
g	28		28
A	29		29
b	30		30
c	31		31
d			

7 IVLY hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1. Escl. 7	Act. 8	1. Escl. 9	Inde
1. Ki. 9	28	1. Ki. 10	Rom. 1
Jacob.	Mat. 1.	12	3
Inuent.	13	2	14
of the	15	3	16
croffe.	17	4	18
10. Port	19	5	20
A	21	6	22
b	23	7	24
c	25	8	26
d	27	9	28
e	29	10	29
f	30	11	30
g	31	12	31
A	1	13	1
b	2	14	2
c	3	15	3
d	4	16	4
e	5	17	5
f	6	18	6
g	7	19	7
A	8	20	8
b	9	21	9
c	10	22	10
d	11	23	11
e	12	24	12
f	13	25	13
g	14	26	14
A	15	27	15
b	16	28	16
c	17	29	17
d	18	30	18
e	19	31	19
f	20		20
g	21		21
A	22		22
b	23		23
c	24		24
d	25		25
e	26		26
f	27		27
g	28		28
A	29		29
b	30		30
c	31		31
d			

7 IVNE hath xxx. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1. Escl. 7	Act. 8	1. Escl. 9	Inde
1. Ki. 9	28	1. Ki. 10	Rom. 1
Jacob.	Mat. 1.	12	3
Inuent.	13	2	14
of the	15	3	16
croffe.	17	4	18
10. Port	19	5	20
A	21	6	22
b	23	7	24
c	25	8	26
d	27	9	28
e	29	10	29
f	30	11	30
g	31	12	31
A	1	13	1
b	2	14	2
c	3	15	3
d	4	16	4
e	5	17	5
f	6	18	6
g	7	19	7
A	8	20	8
b	9	21	9
c	10	22	10
d	11	23	11
e	12	24	12
f	13	25	13
g	14	26	14
A	15	27	15
b	16	28	16
c	17	29	17
d	18	30	18
e	19	31	19
f	20		20
g	21		21
A	22		22
b	23		23
c	24		24
d	25		25
e	26		26
f	27		27
g	28		28
A	29		29
b	30		30
c	31		31
d			

7 AVGVST hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor. Prayer. | Euen. Prayer.

1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1. Escl. 7	Act. 8	1. Escl. 9	Inde
1. Ki. 9	28	1. Ki. 10	Rom. 1
Jacob.	Mat. 1.	12	3
Inuent.	13	2	14
of the	15	3	16
croffe.	17	4	18
10. Port	19	5	20
A	21	6	22
b	23	7	24
c	25	8	26
d	27	9	28
e	29	10	29
f	30	11	30
g	31	12	31
A	1	13	1
b	2	14	2
c	3	15	3
d	4	16	4
e	5	17	5
f	6	18	6
g	7	19	7
A	8	20	8
b	9	21	9
c	10	22	10
d	11	23	11
e	12	24	12
f	13	25	13
g	14	26	14
A	15	27	15
b	16	28	16
c	17	29	17
d	18	30	18
e	19	31	19
f	20		20
g	21		21
A	22		22
b	23		23
c	24		24
d	25		25
e	26		26
f	27		27
g	28		28
A	29		29
b	30		30
c	31		31
d			

† SEPTEMBER hath xxx. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Euen. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	f Gyles.	Hof. 13	Mat. 2.	Hof. 14	Rom. 2
2	g	Ioel 1.	3	Ioel 2.	3
3	A	3	4	Am. 1.	4
4	b Dogge	Am. 2.	5	3	5
5	c dayes	4	6	5	6
6	d end.	6	7	7	7
7	e Enur. b.	8	8	9	8
8	f Nat. of	Obad.	9	Iona. 1	9
9	g Mary.	Ion. 2. 3	10	4	10
10	A	Mic. 1.	11	Mic. 2.	11
11	b	3	12	4	12
12	c Sol in	5	13	6	13
13	d Lib.	7	14	Nah. 1.	14
14	e Holy er.	Nah. 2	15	3	15
15	f Equin.	Hab. 1.	16	Hab. 2.	16
16	g Autum	3	17	Zeph. 1.	1. cor. 1
17	A Lambert	Zeph. 2	18	3	2
18	b	Hag. 1.	19	Hag. 2.	3
19	c	Zec. 1.	20	Zec. 2. 3	4
20	d Fast.	4. 5.	21	6	5
21	e S. Mat-	Ecc. 35	22	Ecc. 38	6
22	f them.	Zec. 7.	23	Zec. 8.	7
23	g	9	24	10	8
24	A	11	25	12	9
25	b	13	26	14	10
26	c Cyprian	Mal. 1.	27	Mal. 2.	11
27	d	3	28	4	12
28	e	Tob. 1	Mar. 1.	Tob. 2.	13
29	f S. Mich.	Ecc. 39	2	Ec. 44.	14
30	g Hierom	Tob. 3.	3	Tob. 4	15

† OCTOBER hath xxxj. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Euen. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	A Remige	(*) Mar. 4.	Tob. 6.	1. co. 16	
2	b	Tob. 7	5	8	2. cor. 1
3	c	9	6	10	2
4	d	11	7	12	3
5	e	13	8	14	4
6	f Faith.	Iudit. 1	9	Iudit. 2	5
7	g	3	10	4	6
8	A	5	11	6	7
9	b Dennis.	7	12	8	8
10	c	9	13	10	9
11	d	11	14	12	10
12	e S. in Se.	13	15	14	11
13	f Edward	15	16	16	12
14	g	Wif. 1	Lu. di. 1	Wif. 2	13
15	A	3	di. 1.	4	Gal. 1.
16	b	5	2	6	2
17	c Etheld.	7	3	8	3
18	d S. Luke	Ecc. 51	4	Tob 1.	4
19	e Euan.	Wif. 9	5	wif. 10	5
20	f	11	6	12	6
21	g	13	7	14	Eph. 1.
22	A	15	8	16	2
23	b	17	9	18	3
24	c	19	10	Eccl. 1.	4
25	d Crispin.	Eccl. 2	11	3	5
26	e	4	12	5	6
27	f Fast.	6	13	7	Phil. 1.
28	g Sim. &	Io. 24. 25	14	Tob 42	2
29	A Jude.	Eccl. 8	15	Eccl. 9	3
30	b	10	16	11	4
31	c Fast.	12	17	13	Col. 1.

† NOVEMBER hath xxx. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Euen. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	d All	Wif. 3	he. 11. 12	Wif. 5	Rom
2	e Saints.	Ecc. 14	Lu. 18.	Ecc. 15	Col
3	f	16	19	17	3
4	g	18	20	19	4
5	A Pacons.	20	21	21	1. Th
6	b Leonard	22	22	23	2
7	c	24	23	25 [†]	3
8	d	27	24	28	4
9	e	29	Iohn 1.	30	5
10	f	31	2	32	2. Th
11	g S. Mart.	33	3	34	2
12	A S. in Sag	35	4	36	3
13	b Brice.	37	5	38	1. tim
14	c	39	6	40	2.
15	d Machut.	41	7	42	4
16	e	43	8	44	5
17	f Hugh b.	45	9	46 [†]	6
18	g	47	10	48	2. tim
19	A	49	11	50	2
20	b Edmund	51	12	Baru. 1	3
21	c king.	Bar. 2.	13	3	4
22	d Cicely.	4	14	5	Tit.
23	e Clem.	6	15	Ifa. 1.	2.
24	f	Ifa. 2.	16	3	Phi
25	g Kathe-	4	17	5	Heb
26	A rine.	6	18	7	2
27	b	8	19	9	3
28	c	10	20	11	4
29	d Fast.	12	21	13	5
30	e And. ap	Pro. 20	Act. 1.	Pro. 21	6

† DECEMBER hath xxxj. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Euen. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	f	Ifa. 14.	Act. 2.	Ifa. 15.	Heb
2	g	16	3	17	8
3	A	18	4	19	9
4	u	20. 21.	5	22	10
5	c	23	6	24	11
6	d Nicho-	25	dim. 7.	26	12
7	e las.	27	dim. 7.	28	13
8	f Concep.	29	8	30	Iam.
9	g Ma.	31	9	32	2
10	A	33	10	34	3
11	b S. in Ca.	35	11	36	4
12	c	37	12	38	5
13	d Luci.	39	13	40	1. Pet
14	e	41	14	42	3
15	f	43	15	44	3
16	g O sapi-	45	16	46	4
17	A entia.	47	17	48	5
18	b	49	18	50	2. Pet
19	c	51	19	52	2
20	d Fast.	53	20	54	3
21	e Thomas	Pro. 23	21	Pro. 24	1. Ioh
22	f Ap.	Ifa. 55.	22	Ifa. 56.	2
23	g	57	23	58	3
24	A Fast.	59	24	60	4
25	b Christm.	Ifa. 9.	Luke 2	Ifa. 7.	Tit
26	c S. Steven	Pro. 28	act. 6. 7	Eccl. 4	Act
27	d S. Iohn	Eccl. 5	Reu. 1.	Eccl. 6	Reu
28	e Innacen.	Ier. 31.	Act. 25	Wif. 1	1. Jo
29	f	Ifa. 61.	26	Ifa. 62	2. Jo
30	g	63	27	64	3. Jo
31	A Siluest.	65	28	66	Iu

¶ Proper Lessons to bee read for the first Lessons both
at Morning and Euening Prayer, on the Sundayes thorow-
out the yeere, and for some also the second Lessons.

Sundayes of *g Mattens.* *g Euensong.*

<i>Aduent.</i>	Isaiah 1.	Isaiah 2.
1	5	24
2	25	26
3	30	32
4		
<i>Sundayes af- ter Christ- mas.</i>	Isaiah 37.	Isaiah 38.
1	41	43
2		
<i>Sundayes af- ter the E- piphanie.</i>	Isaiah 44.	Isaiah 46.
1	52	53
2	55	56
3	57	58
4	59	64
5		
<i>Septuages- ima.</i>	Gen. 1.	Gen. 2.
<i>Sexagesima.</i>	Gen. 3.	Gen. 6.
<i>Quinquages- ima.</i>	9	12
<i>Lent.</i>		
1. Sunday.	Gen. 19.	Gen. 22.
2	27	34
3	39	42
4	43	45
5	Exod. 3.	Exod. 5.
6	9	10
<i>Easter day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Exod. 12.	Exod. 14.
2. Lesson.	Rom. 6.	Actes 2.

¶ Sundayes after Trinity.

	<i>g Mattens</i>	<i>g Euensong.</i>
The first.	Ioshua 10.	Ioshua 23.
2	Iudg. 4.	Iudg. 5.
3	1. Sam. 2.	1. Sam. 3.
4	1. Sam. 12.	1. Sam. 13.
5	15	17
6	2. Sam. 12.	2. Sam. 21.
7	22	24
8	1. King. 13.	1. King. 17.
9	18	19
10	21	22
11	2. King. 5.	2. King. 9.
12	10	18
13	19	23
14	Ierem. 5.	Ierem. 32.
15	35	36
16	Ezek. 2.	Ezek. 14.
17	16	18
18	29	24
19	Dan. 3.	Daniel 6.
20	Ioel 2.	Micah 6.
21	Habak. 2.	Prou. 1.
22	Prou. 2.	3
23	11	12
24	13	14
25	15	16
26	17	19

¶ LESSONS Proper for
Holy-dayes.

¶ Sundayes after Easter.

	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Euensong.</i>
The first	Numbers 16.	Num. 22.
2	23	25
3	Deut. 4.	Deut. 5.
4	6	7
5	8	9
<i>Sunday after Ascension day.</i>	Deut. 12.	Deut. 13.
<i>Whitsunday</i>		
1. Lesson.	Deut. 16.	Wisd. 1.
2. Lesson.	Act. 10. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Act. 19. It for- tuned, &c. vnto; After these, &c.
<i>Trinity Sun- day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Gen. 18.	Iosh. 1.
2. Lesson.	Matth. 2.	

	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Euensong.</i>
<i>S. Andrew.</i>	Prouerbes 20.	Prouerbes 21.
<i>S. Tho. Ap.</i>	23	24
<i>Nativity of Christ.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Isa. 9.	Is. 7. God spake once againe to Achaz.
2. Lesson.	Luke 2. vnto; And vnto men good will.	Titus 3. The kindnesse and loue, &c. vnto foolishnesse.
<i>S. Steuen</i>		
1. Lesson.	Prou. 28.	Eccles. 4.
2. Lesson.	Actes 6. and 7. Steuen full of faith, &c. vnto And when for- tie yeeres, &c.	Act. 7. When fourty yeeres were, &c. vnto Steuen full of the holy Ghost, &c.
<i>S. Iohn.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Eccles. 5.	Eccles. 6.
2. Lesson.	Reuel. 1.	Reuel. 23.

Proper Lessons.

	9 Mattens.	9 Euenfong.		9 Mattens.	9 Euenfong.
Innocents day.	Iere. 31. vnto	Wild. 1.	Ascension day.	Deut. 10.	2. Kings 2.
Circumcision	Moreover I		Monday in		
1. Lesson.	heard Ephraim	Deut. 10. vnto	Whitsun		
	Gen. 17.	And now Is-	weeke.		
2. Lesson.	Rom. 8.	rael, &c.	1. Lesson.	Gen. 11. vnto	Na. 11. Gath
		Collof. 2.		These are the	vnto me, &
Epiphanie.				generations	vnto Moses
1. Lesson.	Isai. 40.	Isai. 49.		of Sem.	and the, &c.
2. Lesson.	Luk. 3. vnto So	Iohn 2. vnto	2. Lesson.	1. Cor. 12.	
	that hee was	After this he			
Conuerfion	supposed to	went to Ca-	Tuesday in	1. Sam. 19. Da-	Deut. 30.
of S. Paul.	be, &c.	pernaum.	Whitsun	uid came to	
1. Lesson.	Wild. 5.	Wild. 6.	weeke.	Samuel, &c.	
2. Lesson.	Actes 22. vnto	Actes 26.	S. Barnabe.		
	They heard		1. Lesson.	Eccles. 10.	Eccles. 12.
	him.		2. Lesson.	Actes 14.	Actes 15. vnto
Purification			S. Joh. Bap.		After cert
of Mary.	Wild. 9.	Wild. 12.	tist.		dayes.
			1. Lesson.	Malac. 3.	Malac. 4.
S. Matthias	Wild. 19.	Eccles. 1.	2. Lesson.	Matth. 13.	Matt. 14. vnto
Annunciati-					When Ies
on of Mary.	Eccles. 2.	Eccles. 3.	S. Peter.		&c.
Wednes. be-	Hosea 13.	Hosea 14.	1. Lesson.	Eccles. 15.	Eccles. 19.
fore Easter.			2. Lesson.	Actes 3.	Actes 4.
Thurs. before	Daniel 9.	Ier. 31.	S. James.	Eccles. 21.	Eccles. 22.
Easter.					
Good Fri-	Gen. 22.	Isai. 53.	S. Barthe-	25	29
day.			lomew.		
Easter Eve.	Zach. 9.	Exod. 12.	S. Matthew.	35	38
			S. Michael.	39	44
Mon. in Ea-			S. Luke.	51	Iob 1.
ster weeke.					
1. Lesson.	Exod. 16.	Exod. 17.	Simon and	Iob 24-25.	Iob 42.
2. Lesson.	Matth. 28.	Actes 3.	Inde.		
Tues. in Ea-			All Saints.		
ster weeke.			1. Lesson.	Wild. 3. vnto	Wild. 5. vnto
1. Lesson.	Exod. 20.	Exod. 32.		Blessed is ra-	His icalou
2. Lesson.	Luke 24. vnto	1. Cor. 15.		ther the, &c.	also.
	And behold		2. Lesson.	Hebr. 11. 12.	Reuelation 1
	two of them.			Saints by faith	vnto, And
S. Marke.	Eccles. 4.	Eccles. 5.		vnto, If ye en-	saw an Ang
Philip and	Eccles. 7.	Eccles. 9.		dure, &c.	stand.
Jacob.					

9 Proper Psalmes on certaine dayes.

	9 Mattens.	9 Euenfong.		9 Mattens.	9 Euenfong.
Christmas	Psalme 19.	Psalme 89.	Ascension	Psalme 8.	Psalme 24.
day.	45	110	day.	15	68
	85	132		21	108
Easter day.	2	113	Whitsunday	48	104
	57	114		67	145
	111	118			

	Mattens.	Evensong.	Ascension day.	Mattens.	Evensong.
Innocents day.	Jere. xxxi. unto vers. 18. I have surely heard	Wisdom i		Deutero. x.	2. King ii.
Transfiguration. Lesson.	Genesis xvii	Deu. x unto V. 12 And now Israel	Munday in Whitsun week		
Lesson.	Rom. ii	Coloss. ii	i. Lesson.	Gen. xi unto vers. 10.	Numb. xi xvi. Gather unto me 70. &c.
Lesson.	Isaiah xl	Isaiah xlix		These are the generations, &c.	unto vers. 20. And Moses gate him.
Lesson.	Luke iii unto vers. 23. Being as was supposed &c.	Joh. ii unto vers. 12. After this he went down to.	ii. Lesson.	I. Cor. xii.	Deut. xxx.
Conversion of S. Paul. Lesson.	Wisdom v	Wisdom vi	Tuesday in Whitsun week.	1. Sam. xix xviii. So David fled, and elcaped.	
Lesson.	Acts xxii unto vers. 22. And they gave &c.	Acts xxvi.			
Annunciation of Marie.	Wisdom ix	Wisdom xii	S. Barnabe. i. Lesson.	Eccle. x	Eccle. 12.
Matthias.	Wisdom. xix	Eccles. i	ii. Lesson.	Acts xiii.	Acts xv. unto vers. 36. And some dayes.
Annunciation of Marie.	Ecclesiastes ii	Ecclesi. iii	S. John Baptist.		
Wednesday fore Easter.	Hosea xiii	Hosea xiiii	i. Lesson.	Mala. iii	Mala. iiii
			ii. Lesson.	Matth. xiii.	Matth. xiii. unto verse 12. When
Thursday before Easter.	Daniel ix	Jerem. xxxi	S. Peter. i. Lesson.	Ecclu. xv.	Jesus &c.
			ii. Lesson.	Acts iii.	Ecclu. xix
Good Friday.	Genesis xxii	Isaiah liii	S. James.	Ecclu. xxi	Ecclu. xxii
after even.	Zacharie ix	Exodus xiii	S. Bartholom.	xxv	xxix
			S. Matthew.	xxxv	xxxviii
Munday in Easter week.	Exodus xvi	Exodus xvii	S. Michael.	xxxix	xliiii
i. Lesson.	Matth. xxviii	Acts iii	S. Luke.	li	Job i
ii. Lesson.			Simon and Jude.		
Tuesday in Easter week.	Exodus xx	Exodus xxxii	i. Lesson.	Job xxiix xxv	Job xlii
Lesson.	Luk. xxiv unto vers. 1.	I. Cor. xv	All Saints.		
Lesson.	And behold two	Ecclesi. v	i. Lesson.	Wis. iii to V. 13. Wherefore blessed is the &c.	Wisdom v. unto vers. 17. He shall take to
S. Mark.	Ecclesi. iiii	Ecclesi. ix	ii. Lesson.	Heb. xi to ch. xii vers. 7. If ye endure, &c.	Apoc. xix. unto verse 17. And I saw an
Philip and Jacob.	Ecclesi. vii				

¶ Proper P S A L M E S on certaine dayes.

	Mattens.	Evensong.		Mattens.	Evensong.
Christmas day.	Psalms xix	Psal. lxxxix	Ascension day.	Psal. viii	xxiii.
	xlv	cx		xv.	lxviii
	lxxxv	cxxxii		xxi.	cviii
Easter day.	ii.	cxiii	Whitsunday.	xlvi.	ciii
	lvii.	cxiiii		xlvi.	cxlv.
	cxi	cxviii			
Septuagesima.					
Octagesima.	Before	x. weeks.	Rogation.	After	vi. weeks.
Quinquagesima.	Easter.	viii. weeks.	Whitsunday.	Easter.	vii. weeks.
Quadragesima.		vii. weeks.	Trinitie Sunday		viii. weeks.
		vi. weeks.			

The order how the rest of holy scripture (beside the psalter) is appointed to be read.



The old Testament is appointed for the first lessons at morning and evening prayer, and shall be read through every yeare once, except certain books and chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left unread.

The new Testament is appointed for the second lessons at morning and evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly every year thrice, besides the epistles and gospels: except the Revelation, out of the which there be only certain lessons appointed upon divers proper feasts.

And to know what lessons shall be read every day: finde the day of the moneth in the Kalender going before, and there ye shall perceive the books and chapters that shall be read for the lessons both at morning and evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper psalmes or lessons appointed for the sundayes, or for any feast moveable or unmoveable, then the psalmes and lessons appointed in the Kalender, shall be omitted for that time.

Ye must note also that the collect, epistle, and gospel appointed for the sunday, shall serve all the week after, except there fall some feast that hath his proper.

When the years of our Lord may be divided into foure even parts, which is every fourth year, then the sunday letter leapech, and that year the psalmes and lessons which serve for the 23. day of February, shall be read again the day following, except it be sunday, which hath proper lessons of the old Testament appointed in the table serving to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any lesson, epistle, or gospel is not expressed, there ye must begin at the beginning of the chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how far shall be read, there you shall read to the end of the chapter.

Item, so often as the first chapter of S. Matthew, is read either for lesson or gospel, ye shall begin the same at ver. 18. *Now the birth of Jesus Christ was, &c.* And the 3. chapter of S. Lukes gospel, shall be read unto the middle of vers. 23. *Being as was supposed, &c.*

The Table for the order of the Psalmes to bee said at Morning and Evening Prayer.

Dayes of the moneth.	Psalmes for morning prayer.	Psalmes for evening prayer.
1	1. 2. 3. 4. 5.	6. 7. 8.
2	9. 10. 11.	12. 13. 14.
3	15. 16. 17.	18.
4	19. 20. 21.	22. 23.
5	24. 25. 26.	27. 28. 29.
6	30. 31.	32. 33. 34.
7	35. 36.	37.
8	38. 39. 40.	41. 42. 43.
9	44. 45. 46.	47. 48. 49.
10	50. 51. 52.	53. 54. 55.
11	56. 57. 58.	59. 60. 61.
12	62. 63. 64.	65. 66. 67.
13	68.	69. 70.
14	71. 72.	73. 74.
15	75. 76. 77.	78.
16	79. 80. 81.	82. 83. 84. 85.
17	86. 87. 88.	89.
18	90. 91. 92.	93. 94.
19	95. 96. 97.	98. 99. 100. 101.
20	102. 103.	104.
21	105.	106.
22	107. (113)	108. 109.
23	110. 111. 112.	114. 115.
24	116. 117. 118.	119. Inde 4.
25	Inde 5.	Inde 4.
26	Inde 5. (123)	Inde 4. 11.
27	120. 121. 122.	126. 127. 128.
	124. 125. (135)	(129. 130. 131.)
28	132. 133. 134.	136. 137. 138.
29	139. 140. 141.	142. 143. (144.)
30	144. 145. 146.	147. 148. 149.

These to be observed for holy dayes, and none other.

That is to say: all *sundayes* in the year.
The dayes of the feasts of the *Circumcision* of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Of the *Epiphanie*.

Of the *Purification* of the blessed Virgin.

Of Saint *Matthias* the apostle.

Of the *Annunciation* of the blessed Virgin.

Of Saint *Mark* the evangelist.

Of Saint *Philip* and *Jacob* the apostles.

Of the *Ascension* of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Of the nativite of Saint *John Baptist*.

Of Saint *Peter* the apostle.

Of Saint *James* the apostle.

Of Saint *Bartholomew* the apostle.

Of Saint *Matthew* the apostle.

Of Saint *Michael* the archangel.

Of Saint *Luke* the evangelist.

Of S. *Simon* and *Jude* the apostles.

Of *All saints*.

Of Saint *Andrew* the apostle.

Of Saint *Thomas* the apostle.

Of the *Nativite* of our Lord.

Of Saint *Stephen* the martyr.

Of Saint *John* the evangelist.

Of the holy *Innocents*.

Monday & Tuesday in Easter week.

Monday and Tuesday in Whitsun-week.

THE
BOOK OF COMMON
Prayer, and administration of the
SACRAMENTS.

¶ The order where Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used and said.

¶ The morning and evening prayer shall be used in the accustomed places of the church, chappell, or chancel, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the places. And the chancels shall remain as they have done in times past. And here is to be noted, that the minister at the time of the communion, and at all other times in his ministrations, shall use such ornaments in the church, as were in use by authority of parliament, in the second year of the reign of king Edward the sixth, according to the act of parliament in that case made and provided.

¶ An order for Morning prayer daily throughout the year.

¶ At the beginning both of morning prayer, and likewise of evening prayer, the minister shall read with a loud voice some one of these sentences of the scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said sentences.

AT what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sin from the bottome of his heart, I will put all his wickednes out of my remembrance, saith the Lord. *Ezek. 18. 21, 22.* I do know mine own wickednesse, and my sin is alway against me. *Psal. 51. 3.* Turn thy face away from our sins, O Lord, and blot out all our offences. *Psal. 51. 9.* A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not, O Lord, humble and contrite hearts. *Psal. 51. 17.*

Rent your hearts, and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is sory for your afflictions. *Joel. 2. 13.*

To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercy and forgivenesse, for wee have gone away from thee, and have not hearkened to thy voice, whereby we might walk in thy laws which thou hast appointed for us. *Dan. 9. 9, 10.*

Correct us, O Lord, and yet in thy judgement, not in thy surie, lest wee should be consumed and brought to nothing. *Jerem. 10. 24.*

Amend your lives, for the kingdome of God is at hand. *Matth. 3. 2.*

I will go to my Father, and say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy son. *Luke 15. 18, 19.*

Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight. *Psal. 143. 2.*

If we say that we have no sin, wee deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us. *1. Joh. 1. 8.*

Dearely beloved brethren, the scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sins and wickednesse, and that wee should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father: but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgivenesse of the same, by his infinite goodnes and mercy. And although we ought at all times hum-

bly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought wee most chiefly so to do, when wee assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that wee have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things which bee requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you: as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart & humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me

¶ *A general confession to be said of the whole congregation after the minister, kneeling.*

Almighty and most mercifull Father, wee have erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheep: wee have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: wee have offended against thy holy laws: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and we have done those things which wee ought not to have done: and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us miserable offenders: Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: Restore thou them that bee penitent, according to thy promises, declared unto mankinde in Christ Jesu our Lord: and grant O most mercifull Father for his sake, that wee may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy name. Amen.

¶ *The absolution or remission of sins to be pronounced by the minister alone.*

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that hee may turn from his wickednesse and live, and hath given power and commandment to his ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins, he pardoneth & absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleve his holy gospel. Wherefore, wee beseech him to grant us true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last wee may come to his eternall joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ *The people shall answer.*

Amen.

¶ *Then shall the minister begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.*

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed bee thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespasse against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ *Then likewise he shall say.*

○ Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

○ God make speed to save us.

Answer.

○ Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ *Then shall bee said or sung this Psalm following.*

Venite, exultemus Domino. Psal. 95.

OCome, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation,

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and hee made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and wee are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

To day if yee will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow certain psalmes in order as they bee appointed in a table made for that purpose: except there bee proper psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of every psalme throughout the year, and likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedicite, Magnificat, and nunc dimittis, shall be repeated.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall bee read two lessons distinctly with a loud voice, that the people may hear. The first of the old testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the kalender, except there bee proper lessons assigned for that day: the minister that readeth the lessons standing and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every lesson, the minister shall say thus, The 1, 2, 3, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the kalender. And in the end*

Morning prayer.

of every chapter, he shall say, Here endeth such a chap. of such a book.

¶ And (to the end the people may the better hear) in such places where they do sing, there shall the lessons bee sung in a plain tune, after the manner of distinct reading: and likewise the epistle and gospel.

¶ After the first lesson shall follow Te Deum laudamus in English, daily throughout the whole year.

Te Deum laudamus.

WE praise thee, O God: wee know ledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud: the heavens and all the powers therein.

To thee cherubin, and seraphin: continually do cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of sabaoth.

Heaven and earth are full of the majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of martyrs: praise thee.

The holy church throughout all the world: doth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite majestie.

Thine honourable, true: and only Son,

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou diddest not abhor the virgins womb.

When thou haddest overcome the sharpnesse of death: thou diddest open the kingdom of heaven to all beleivers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glorie of the Father.

Wee beleieve that thou shalt come: to be our judge.

Wee therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to bee numbred with thy saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord, save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And wee worship thy name: ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee have I trusted: let mee never be confounded.

¶ Or this canticle, Benedicite
omnia opera Domini.

OAll ye works of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O yee angels of the Lord, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye sun and moon, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye stars of heaven, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showers and dew, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye windes of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O yee fire and heat, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winter and summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and dayes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darknes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea, let it praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and fouds, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the aire, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

Morning prayer.

nd magnifie him for ever.

O ye priests of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye servants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye spirits and souls of the righteous, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ And after the second lesson shall be used and said Benedictus Dominus Deus Israel in English, as followeth.

Benedictus. Luk. 1. 68.

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us: in the house of his servant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets: which have been since the world began.

That we should be saved from our enemies: and from the hands of all that hate us.

To perform the mercie promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy covenant.

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham: that he would give us.

That we, being delivered out of the hands of our enemies: might serve him without fear.

In holinesse and righteousness before him: all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe shalt bee called the prophet of the highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his wayes.

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people: for the remission of their sins.

Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the day-spring from an high hath visited us.

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or this C. Psalm, Jubilate.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves, we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into this gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then shall be said the Creed by the Minister and the people standing.

I beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Marie, suffered under Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after that, these prayers following, as well a evening prayer, as at morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling, the minister first pronouncing with a loud voice, The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy Spirit.

Minister.

Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the minister, clerks, and people, shall say the Lords prayer in English, with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Then the minister standing up shall say, O Lord shew thy mercy upon us.

Answer.

And grant us thy salvation.

Priest.

O Lord save the king.

Answer.

And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

Priest.

Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people joyfull.

Priest.

O Lord save thy people.

Answer.

And blesse thine inheritance.

Priest.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for us.

Evening prayer.

us, but only thou O God.

Priest.

O God make clean our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three collects: The first of the day, which shall bee the same that is appointed at the communion The second for peace. The third for grace to live well. And the two last collects shall never alter, but daily bee said at morning prayer, throughout all the year, as followeth.

¶ The second collect for peace.

O God which art author of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternall life, whose service is perfect freedome: defend us thy

humble servants in all assaults of our enemies, that wee surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, almighty and everlasting God, which hast lately brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day wee fall into no sin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

AN ORDER FOR EVENING Prayer throughout the year.

The priest shall say.

Our Father which art in, &c.

Then likewise he shall say.

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ Then the psalmes in order as they bee appointed in the table for psalmes, except there bee proper psalmes appointed for that day. Then a lesson of the old testament, as it is appointed likewise in the kalender, except there be proper lessons appointed for that day. After that Magnificat in english, as followeth.

Magnificat. Luke 1. 46.

My soul doth magnifie the Lord; and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: throughout all generations.

Hee hath shewed strength with his arm;

he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seats and hath exalted the humble and meek.

Hee hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich hee hath sent empty away.

Hee remembering his mercy, hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham, and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or else this psalme.

(Antate Domino. Psal. 98.)

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord all ye lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalme of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the

Evening prayer.

The hills bee joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

With righteousnesse shall hee judge the world: and the people with equitie.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then a lesson of the new testament, and after that Nunc dimittis in english, as followeth.

Nunc dimittis. Luk. 24. 29.

Lord now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace: according to thy word. For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation. Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glorie of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or else this psalme.

Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then shall follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at morning prayer, after Benedictus, and with three Collects. First of the day, the second for peace, the third for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth: which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening prayer, without alteration.

¶ The second Collect at Evening prayer.

O God from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed, give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may bee set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee wee being defended from the fear of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnes, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour.
Amen.

¶ The third Collect for aid against all perils.
Lighten our darknesse, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphanie, S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. John Baptist, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall bee sung or said immediately after Benedictus, this confession of our Christian faith.

Quicumque vult.

Who soever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the catholique faith.

Which faith except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt hee shall perish everlastingly.

And the catholique faith is this: that we worship one God in trinity, and trinity in unity.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Son: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equall, the majestie coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate: and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Son eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternalls: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is almighty, the Son almighty: and the holy Ghost almighty.

And yet they are not three almighties: but one almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord. For like as wee bee compelled by the christian veritie: to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the catholique religion: to say there bee three Gods, or three Lords.

The

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Son, not three Sons: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinitie, none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternal together: and coequall.

So that in all things as is aforesaid: the Unitie in Trinitie, and the Trinitie in Unitie is to be worshipped.

Hee therefore that will bee saved: must thus think of the Trinitie.

Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation: that he also beleeeve rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that wee beleeeve and confesse: that our Lord Jesus Christ the Son of God is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother born in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man: of a reasonable soul, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equall to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferiour to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by unitie of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation, descended into hell: rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, hee sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies: and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholique faith: which except a man beleeeve faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glorie be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Thus endeth the order of morning and evening prayer throughout the whole year.



¶ Here followeth the Letany to be used upon sundayes, wednesdayes, and fridayes, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinarie.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father, &c.

O God the Son Redeemer of the world: have mercie upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son Redeemer, &c.

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast re-

deemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Spare us good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vain glory, and hypocrisie: from envie, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Good Lord deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sin, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh and the devil.

Good Lord deliver us.

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence and famine, from battell, and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliver us.

From

From all sedition and privie conspiracy,
from all false doctrine and heresie, from
hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy
word and commandment.

Good Lord deliver us,

By the myserie of thy holy incarnation,
by thy holy nativity and circumcision, by
thy baptisme, fasting and temptation.

Good Lord deliver us.

By thine agony and bloody sweat, by thy
crosse and passion, by thy precious death and
buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and as-
cension, and by the coming of the holy
Ghost.

Good Lord deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time
of our wealth, in the houre of death, and
in the day of judgement.

Good Lord deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us
(O Lord God,) and that it may please thee
to rule and govern thy holy Church uni-
versally in the right way.

We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and
strengthen in the true worshipping of thee,
in righteousness and holinesse of life, thy
servant *Charles*, our most gracious king and
governour.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to rule his heart
in thy faith, fear & love, and that he may
evermore have affiance in thee, and ever
seek thy honour and glory.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to be his defen-
der and keeper, giving him victory over all
his enemies.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to blesse and
preserve our gracious queen *Mary*, prince
Charles, and the lady *Mary*, the lady *Eliza-
beth* his majesties only sister, with her
princely issue.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to illuminate all
Bishops, Pastours and Ministers of the
Church, with true knowledge and under-
standing of thy word, and that both by their
preaching and living they may set it forth,
and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to endue the
Lords of the Councel, and all the Nobil-
ity, with grace, wisdom, and understand-
ing.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to blesse and keep
the Magistrates, giving them grace to exe-
cute justice, and to maintain truth.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to blesse and
keep all thy people.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all
nations, unity, peace, and concord.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give us an heart
to love and dread thee, and diligently to
live after thy commandments.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all thy
people increase of grace, to hear merckly thy
word, and to receive it with pure affection,
and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to bring into the
way of truth, all such as have erred, and are
deceived.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to strengthen
such as do stand, and to comfort and help
the weak hearted, and to raise up them that
fall, and finally to beat down satan under
our feet.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to succour, help
and comfort all that be in danger, neces-
sity, and tribulation.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to preserve all
that travail by land or by water, all women
labouring of childe, all sick persons and
young children, and to shew thy pity upon
all prisoners and captives.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to defend and
provide for the fatherlesse children and
widows, and all that bee desolate and
oppressed.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to have mercy
upon all men.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to forgive our
enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to
turn their hearts.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give and pro-
serve to our use the kindly fruits of the
earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give us true
repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negli-
gences and ignorances, and to endue us
with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend
our lives according to thy holy word.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

O Lamb of God that takest away the sins
of the world.

Grant us thy peace.

O Lamb of God that takest away the sins
of the world.

Have mercy upon us.

O Christ

The Letanie.

O Christ hear us.

O Christ hear us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation,

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The Versicle.

O Lord deal not with us after our sins.

Answer.

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Let us pray.

O God, mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppresse us: and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodnesse they may be dispersed, that we thy servants being hurt by no perlecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee, in thy holy church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy names sake.

O God we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou diddest in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning is now, &c

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously, look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

Favourably with mercie hear our prayers.

O Son of David have mercie upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

Graciously, hear us, O Christ, graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.

The versicle.

O Lord let thy mercie be shewed upon us.

Answer.

As we do put our trust in thee.

Let us pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our iniquities, and for the glory of thy names sake, turn from us all those evils that we most sightously have deserved; and grant that in

all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercie, and evermore serve thee in holinesse and purenesse of living, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediatour and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the kings majestie.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mightie King of kings, Lord of lords, the only ruler of princes, which doest from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious soveraigne lord king Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way, endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him, that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life he may attain everlasting joy and felicitie, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the Queen, prince Charles, the lady Marie, the lady Elizabeth, and her children.

Almightie God, the fountain of all goodnesse, we humbly beseech thee to blesse our most gracious queen Marie, prince Charles, the lady Marie, the lady Elizabeth his majesties only sister, and her princely issue: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almightie and everlasting God, which only workest great marvels, send down upon our bishops and curates, and all congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, poure upon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer of Chrysostome.

Almightie God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy name thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy grace, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with us all evermore. Amen.

The Letany.

¶ For rain, if the time require.

O God heavenly Father, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdome, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For fair weather.

O Lord God, which for the sin of man diddest once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercie, didst promise never to destroy it so again: we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemencie to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of dearth and famine.

O God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity & dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquities) may through thy goodnesse be mercifully turned into cheapnesse and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

¶ In the time of war.

O Almighty God, King of all kings, and governour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful unto them that truly repent: save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee which art the only giver of all victorie, through the merits of thy only Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of any common plague or sicknesse.

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of king David, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembring thy mercy, diddest save the rest, have pity upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknesse and mortality, that like as thou didst then command thine angel to cease from punishing, so it may now

please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sicknesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christs sake, our only Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for rain.

O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence doest cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessity, to send us at the last a joyfull rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for fair weather.

O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather, we praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will alwayes declare thy loving kindnesse from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for plentie.

O Most merciful Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the devout prayers of thy church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapnesse and plentie: we give thee humble thanks for this thy speciall bountie, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindnesse unto us, that our land may yeeld us her fruits of increase, to thy glorie and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for peace and victory.

O Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies: we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies toward us, that all the world may know, that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for deliverance from the plague.

O Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our

The Collects.

our transgressions by thy late heauie and dreadfull visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death: we offer unto thy Fatherly goodnesse, our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Or this.

WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull Father) that all the punishments which are threatned in

thy law, might justly haue fallen upon us by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercie, upon our weak & unworthy humiliation, to assuage the noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings, we offer unto thy diuine maiestie the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The end of the Letanie.

¶ The Collects, with the order how to finde the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the new Testament by the chapter and verse, as it is appointed in the book of Common prayer.

¶ The first Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Almightie God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darknesse, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life, (in the which thy Sonne Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility) that in the last day when he shall come again in his glorious maiestie, to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to life immortall through him, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

The Epistle.

Owe nothing to any man Rom. 13.
verse 8. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And when they drew near Matth. 21.
verse 1. unto verse 14.

¶ The ii. Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant that we may in such wise hear them, reade, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

For whatsoever things Rom. 15.
verse 4. unto verse 14.

The Gospel.

Then there shall be signes in the Luk. 21.
verse 25. unto verse 34.

¶ The iii. Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee give ear to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation lighten the darknesse of our hearts, by our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Let a man so esteeme of us 1 Cor. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

And when John heard in the Matth. 23.
verse 2. unto verse 11.

¶ The iiiii. Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Lord raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us, that whereas through our sins and wickednesse we be sore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercie (through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord) may speedily deliver us: to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glory world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rejoyce in the Lord alway Phil. 4.
verse 4. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

Then this is the record of John John 1.
verse 19. unto verse 29.

¶ On Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast given us thy only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure virgin, grant that we, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.

At sundry times. and in divers
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

In the beginning was the
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ Saint Stephens day.

The Collect.

GRant us, O Lord, to learn to love our
Enemies by the example of thy Martyr
Saint Stephen, who prayed for his persecu-
tors, to thee which livest and reignest. &c.

¶ Then shall follow a Collect of the Nati-
vity, which shall be said continually until
New-years day.

The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy Ghost. Act. 7.
verse 55. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Wherefore behold, &c.

verse 34. unto the end.

Matth. 23.

¶ Saint John Evangelists day.

The Collect.

Mercifull Lord, we beseech thee to
cast thy bright beames of light upon
thy church, that it being lightened by the
doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evan-
gelist John, may attain to thy everlasting
gifts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the
verse 1. unto the end.

1 John 1.

The Gospel.

He said to him, Follow me
verse 19. unto the end.

John 21.

¶ Innocents day.

The Collect.

Almightie God, whose praise this day
the young innocents thy witnesses,
have confessed and shewed forth, not in
speaking, but in dying, mortifie and kill all
vices in us, that in our conversation our life
may expresse thy faith, which with our
tongues we do confesse, through Jesus
Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Then I looked and loe, a lamb Revel. 14.
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

The angel of the Lord appeared Matth. 2.
verse 13. unto verse 19.

¶ The Sunday after Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast given us
thine only begotten Son to take our
nature upon him, and this day to be born of
a pure virgin, grant that we being regene-
rate, and made thy children by adoption and
grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy
Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus
Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Then I say, that the heir
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

The book of the generation
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ The circumcision of Christ.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which madeest thy blef-
sed Son to be circumcised and obedi-
ent to the law for man, grant us the true
circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts
and all our members being mortified from
all worldly and carnall lusts, may in all
things obey thy blessed will, through the
same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom
verse 8. unto verse 15.

Rom. 4.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe when the
verse 15. unto verse 22.

Luke 2.

¶ If there be a Sunday between the Epiphany
and the Circumcision, then shall be used
the same Collect Epistle and Gospel at the
Communion, which was used upon the day
of Circumcision.

¶ The Epiphanie.

The Collect.

O God, which by the leading of a star
didst manifest thy only begotten Son
to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that we
which know thee now by faith, may after
this life have the fruition of thy glorious
Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Ephes. 3.

The Gospel.

When Jesus then was born
verse 1. unto verse 13.

Mat. 2.

¶ The i. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

Lord; we beseech thee mercifully to re-
ceive the prayers of thy people which
call upon thee, and grant that they may
both perceive and know what things they
ought to do, and also have grace and power
faithfully to fulfill the same, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren, Rom. 12.
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

And when he was twelve year
verse 42. unto the end.

Luke 2.

¶ The ii. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which
anciently govern all things in heaven and
earth, mercifully hear the supplications of
thy people, and grant us thy peace all the
dayes of our life.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.

Seeing then that we have gifts Rom. 12.
verse 6. end in vers. 16. Be not wise, &c.

The Gospel.

And the third day was there a John 3.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The iii. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

Almighty and everliving God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Be not wise in your selves Rom. 12.
verse 16. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Now when he was come down Matth. 8.
verse 1. unto verse 14.

¶ The iii. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

God which knowest us to bee set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailtie wee cannot alway stand upright: grant to us the health of body and soul, that all those things which wee suffer for sin, by thy help wee may well passe and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let every soul be subject Rom. 13.
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

And when he was entred into Matth. 8.
verse 12. unto the end.

¶ The v. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

Lord, wee beseech thee to keep thy church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which do lean only upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore bee defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now therefore as the elect Colos. 3.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heaven is Matth. 13.
verse 24. unto verse 31.

¶ The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was upon the fifth Sunday.

¶ Septuagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

O Lord, wee beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that wee which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not that they which 1. Cor. 9.
verse 24. unto the end.

The Gospel.

For the kingdome of heaven Matth. 6.
verse 1. unto verse 17.

¶ Sexagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

Lord God, which knowest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do, mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversitie, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For ye suffer gladly 2. Cor. 12.
verse 1. unto verse 32.

The Gospel.

Now when much people were Luk. 8.
verse 4. unto verse 6.

¶ Quinquagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

O Lord, which doest teach us that all our doings without charitie are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and poure into our hearts that most excellent gift of charitie, the very bond of peace and all vertues, without the which whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy only Son Jesus Christs sake.

The Epistle.

Though I speak with the 1. Cor. 13.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then Jesus took unto him Luke 18.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ The i. day of Lent.

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which hatest nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgive the sins of all them that bee penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and knowing our wretchednesse, may obtain of thee the God of all mercy perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Turn you unto me with all Joel 2.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Moreover when ye fast, look Matth. 6.
verse 16. unto verse 22.

¶ The i. Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast forty dayes and forty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, wee may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness, and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which livest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.

So we therefore as workers 2. Cor. 6.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

The Gospel.

Then was Jesus led of the Matth. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The

The Collects.

¶ *The ii. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which dost see that wee have no power of our selves to help our selves, keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, & inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

And furthermore we beseech 1. Thess. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

And Jesus went thence Matth. 15.
verse 21. unto verse 29.

¶ *The iii. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

We beseech thee Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Be ye therefore followers of Ephes. 5.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

The Gospel.

Then he cast out a devil Luke 11.
verse 14. unto verse 29.

¶ *The iiij. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

Grant wee beseech thee Almighty God, that wee which for our evil deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Tell me, ye that will be under Galat. 4.
verse 21. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Jesus went his way over the John 6.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

¶ *The v. Sunday in Lent.*

The Collect.

We beseech thee Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodnesse they may be governed and preserved evermore both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

But Christ being come an high Heb. 9.
verse 11. unto verse 16.

The Gospel.

Which of you can rebuke me of John 8.
verse 46. unto the end.

¶ *The Sunday next before Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy tender love towards man, hast sent our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, & to suffer death upon the crosse, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his resur-

rection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let the same minde be in you Phil. 2.
verse 5. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe, when Matth. 26.
verse 1. unto chap. 27. and verse 57.

¶ *Munda. next before Easter.*

The Epistle.

Who is this that cometh Isaiah 63.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And two dayes after followed Mark 14.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Tuesday before Easter.*

The Epistle.

The Lord God hath opened Isaiah 50.
verse 5. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And anon in the dawning Mark 15.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Wednesday before Easter.*

The Epistle.

For where a testament is Heb. 9.
verse 16. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Now the feast of unleavened bread Luk. 22.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *Thursday next before Easter.*

The Epistle.

Now in this that I declare 1. Cor. 11.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then the whole multitude Luke. 23.
verse 1. unto the end.

¶ *On good Friday.*

The Collects.

Almightie God, wee beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the crosse, who liveth & reigneth, &c.

Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the church is governed and sanctified, receive our supplications and prayers which wee offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministerie, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus, &c.

Mercifull God, who hast made all men and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that hee should be converted, and live, have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, infidels, and heretiques, and take from them all ignorance, hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd.

The Collects.

Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

For the law having the
verse 1. unto verse 16.

Heb. 10.

The Gospel.

When Jesus had spoken these
verse 1. unto the end of chap. 19.

Joh. 18.

¶ *Easter even.*

The Epistle.

For it is better (if the will of
verse 17. unto the end.

1. Pet. 3.

The Gospel.

And when the even was come
verse 57. unto the end.

Matth. 27.

¶ *Easter day.*

¶ *At morning prayer, in stead of the psalme,*
O come let us, &c, *these anthems shall*
be sung or said.

Christ rising again from the dead, now
dieth not, death from henceforth hath
no power upon him: for in that he died, hee
died but once to put away sin, but in that
he liveth, hee liveth unto God. And so like-
wise count your selves dead unto sin, but
living unto God, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Christ is risen again, the first fruits of
them that sleep: for seeing that by man
came death, by man also cometh the resur-
rection of the dead: for as by Adam all men
do die, so by Christ all men shall be restored
to life.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which through thy only
begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast over-
come death, and opened unto us the gate of
everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that
as by thy speciall grace preventing us, thou
dost put in our mindes good desires, so by
thy continuall help, we may bring the same
to good effect, through Jesus Christ our
Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

If ye then be risen with Christ
verse 1. unto verse 8.

Colos. 3.

The Gospel.

Now the first day of the
verse 1. unto verse 11.

John 20.

¶ *Munday in Easter week.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As on Easter day.*

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his
verse 34. unto verse 44.

Acts 10.

The Gospel.

And behold two of them went
verse 13. unto verse 36.

Luke 24.

¶ *Tuesday in Easter week.*

The Collect.

Almighty Father, which hast given thine
only Son to die for our sins, and to

rise again for our justification: grant us
to put away the leaven of malice and wic-
kednesse, that wee may alway serve thee in
purenesse of living and truth, through Jesus
Christ our Lord Amen.

The Epistle.

Ye men and brethren, children of
verse 26. unto verse 42.

Acts. 13.

The Gospel.

Jesus himself stood in the
verse 36. unto verse 49.

Luke 24.

The i. Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, &c.

As on Easter day.

The Epistle.

For all that is born of God
verse 4. unto verse 13.

1. John 5.

The Gospel.

The same day then at night
verse 19. unto verse 24.

John 20.

¶ *The ii. Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given thine
only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice
for sin, and also an example of godly life,
give us the grace that wee may alwayes
most thankfully receive that his inesti-
mable benefit, and also daily endeavour our
selves to follow the blessed steps of his
most holy life.

The Epistle.

For this is thank worthy
verse 19. unto the end.

1. Pet. 2.

The Gospel.

I am the good shepherd
verse 11. unto verse 17.

John 10.

¶ *The iii. Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God which shewest to all men
that be in error, the light of thy truth,
to the intent that they may return into the
way of righteousness, grant unto all them
that bee admitted unto the fellowship of
Christs religion, that they may eschew those
things that be contrary to their profession,
and follow all such things as bee agreeable
to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ,

The Epistle.

Dearly beloved, I beseech you.
verse 11. unto verse 18.

1. Pet. 2.

The Gospel.

A little while and ye shall not
verse 16. unto verse 23.

John 16.

¶ *The iii. Sunday after Easter.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which dost make the
minds of all faithful men to be of one
will, grant unto thy people, that they may
love the thing which thou commandest,
and desire that which thou dost promise,
that among the sundry and manifold changes
of the world, our hearts may surely there
be fixed, whereas true joyes are to be found,
through Christ our Lord, Amen.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.
Every good giving and every
verse 17. unto verse 22. James 1.

The Gospel.
But now I go my way
verse 5. unto verse 16. John 16.

The 7. Sunda, after Easter.
The Collect.

Lord, from whom all good things do
come, grant us thy humble servants,
that by thy holy inspiration we may think
those things that be good, and by thy merci-
full guiding may perform the same, through
our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.
And be ye doers of the word
verse 22. unto the end. James 1.

The Gospel.
Verily, verily, I say unto you
verse 23. unto the end. John 16

¶ Ascension day.
The Collect.

Grant we beseech thee, Almighty God,
that like as wee do beleve thy only
begotten Son our Lord to have ascended in-
to the heavens, so we may also in heart and
minde thither ascend, and with him conti-
nually dwell.

The Epistle.
I have made the former
verse 1. unto verse 12. Acts 1.

The Gospel.
Finally he appeared unto
verse 14. unto the end. Mark 16.

¶ The Sunday after Ascension day.
The Collect.

O God the king of glory, which hast ex-
alted thine only Son Jesus Christ with
great triumph into thy kingdome of hea-
ven: we beseech thee leave us not comfort-
lesse, but send to us thine holy Ghost to
comfort us, & exalt us unto the same place
whither our Saviour Christ is gone before,
who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.
Now the end of all things is at
verse 7. unto verse 12. 1. Pet. 4.

The Gospel.
But when the Comforter shall
ver. 26. end ch. 6. in ver. 4. at, And these. John 15.

¶ Whitsunday.
The Collect.

God, which as upon this day hast taught
the hearts of thy faithfull people, by
the sending to them the light of thy holy
Spirit, grant us by the same Spirit to have a
right judgement in all things, and evermore
to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the
merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who li-
veth and reigneth with thee in the unity of
the same Spirit, one God world without
end. Amen.

The Epistle.
And when the day of Pentecost,
verse 1. unto verse 12. Acts 2.

The Gospel.
If yee love me, keep my
verse 15. unto the end. John 15.

¶ Whitsunday.
The Collect.
God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.
Then Peter opened his mouth
verse 34. unto the end. Acts 15.

The Gospel.
For God so loves the world
verse 16. unto verse 22. John 3.

¶ Tuesday in Whitsun week.
The Collect.
God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.
Now when the Apostles which
verse 14. unto verse 18. Acts 8.

The Gospel.
Verily, verily, I say unto you
verse 1. unto verse 11. John 16.

¶ Trinitie Sunday.
The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which
hast given unto us thy servants grace by
the confession of a true faith, to acknow-
ledge the glory of the eternall Trinitie, and
in the power of the divine Majesty to
worship the Unitie: wee beseech thee that
through the stedfastnesse of this faith, we
may evermore be defended from all adver-
sity, which livest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.
After this I looked, and behold
verse 1. unto the end. Revel. 1.

The Gospel.
There was now a man of the
verse 1. unto verse 16. John 9.

¶ The i. Sunday after Trinitie.
The Collect.

God the strength of all them that trust
in thee, mercifully accept our prayers
and because the weaknesse of our mortall
nature can do no good thing without thee,
grant us the help of thy grace, that in keep-
ing of thy commandments, wee may please
thee both in will and deed, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Beloved let us love one
verse 7. unto the end. 1. John 4.

The Gospel.
There was a certain rich man
verse 19 unto the end. Luk. 16.

¶ The ii. Sunday after Trinitie.
The Collect.

Lord make us to have a perpetuall fer-
vor and love of thy holy Name, for thou
never failest to help and govern them, whom
thou dost bring up in thy steadfast love;
grant this, &c.

The Epistle.
Marvell not my brethren, though
verse 13. unto the end. 1. John 3.

The Collects.

The Gospel.

A certain man made a great
verse 16. unto verse 25. Luke 14.

¶ The iiii. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to
hear us, and unto whom thou hast gi-
ven an hearty desire to pray, grant that by
thy mighty aid we may be defended,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selves every 1 Pet. 5.
verse 5. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then resorted unto him all the Luke 15.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ The iiii. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

God the protectour of all that trust in
thee, without whom nothing is strong,
nothing is holy, increase and multiply upon
us thy mercie, that thou being our ruler
and guide, we may so passe through things
temporall, that we finally lose not the
things eternall: grant this heavenly Father,
for Jesus Christs sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions Rom. 8.
verse 18. unto verse 24.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercifull, as Luke 6.
verse 36. unto verse 43.

¶ The v. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

Grant Lord, we beseech thee, that the
course of this world may be so peace-
ably ordered by thy governance, that thy
congregation may joyfully serve thee in all
godly quietnesse, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one minde 1 Pet. 3.
verse 8. end in verse 15. at, And be ready.

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the Luke 5.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The vi. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

God which hast prepared to them that
love thee, such good things as passe all
mans understanding: poure into our hearts
such love toward thee, that we loving thee
in all things, may obtain thy promises,
which exceed all that we can desire
through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not, that all we which Rom. 6.
verse 3. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

For I say unto you, except your Matth. 5.
verse 20. unto verse 37.

¶ The vii. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art
the author and giver of all good
things, graff in our hearts the love of thy
name, increase in us true religion, nourish
us with all goodnesse, and of thy great mer-
cie keep us in the same, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I speak after the manner of man Rom. 6.
verse 19. unto the end.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was Mark. 8.
verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ The viii. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

God whose providence is never decei-
ved, we humbly beseech thee, that thou
wilt put away from us all hurtfull things,
and give those things which be profitable
for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are debtors Rom. 8.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Beware of false prophets Matth. 7.
verse 15. unto verse 22.

¶ The ix. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

Grant us Lord, we beseech thee, the spi-
rit to think and do alwayes such things
as be rightfull, that we which cannot be
without thee, may by thee be able to live
according to thy will, through Jesus Christ
our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I would 1 Cor. 10.
verse 1. unto verse 14.

The Gospel.

And he said also unto his Luke 16.
verse 1. unto verse 10.

¶ The x. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

Let thy mercifull ears, O Lord, be open
to the prayers of thy humble servants,
and that they may obtain their petitions,
make them to ask such things as shall
please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now concerning spirituall gifts 1 Cor. 12.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

And when he was come near Luke 19.
verse 41. end in verse 47. at, And the
high priests.

¶ The xi. Sunday after Trinitie. The Collect.

God which declarest thy Almighty
power, most chiefly in shewing mercie
and pitie, give unto us abundantly thy
grace, that we running to thy promises, may
be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Collects.

The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I declare 1 Cor. 15.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

He spake also this parable unto Luke 18.
verse 9. unto verse 15.

¶ The xii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to hear then we to pray, and art wont to give more then either we desire or deserve: poure down upon us the abundance of thy mercie, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving unto us that that our prayer dare not presume to ask, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And such trust have we through 2 Cor. 3.
verse 4. unto verse 10.

The Gospel.

And he departed again Mark. 7.
verse 31. unto the end.

¶ The xiii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Almightie and mercifull God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithfull people do unto thee true and laudable service: grant we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy heavenly promises, that we fail not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now to Abraham and his seed Galat. 3.
verse 16. unto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Blessed are the eyes which see Luke 10.
verse 23. unto verse 38.

¶ The xiiii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtain that which thou doest promise, make us to love that which thou doest command, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I say, walk in the spirit Galat. 5.
verse 16. unto verse 25.

The Gospel.

And so it was when he went Luke 17.
verse 11. unto verse 20.

¶ The xv. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Keepe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy church, with thy perpetuall mercie: and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Ye see how large a letter Gal. 6.
verse 11. unto the end.

The Gospel.

No man can serve two masters Matth.
verse 24. unto the end.

¶ The xvi. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, let thy continually pity cleanse and defend thy congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve evermore by thy help and goodness through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Wherefore I desire that ye Ephes.
verse 13. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe the day after Luke
verse 11. unto verse 18.

¶ The xvii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord we pray thee, that thy graces alwayes prevent and follow us, make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I therefore being prisoner Eph.
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe that when Luke
verse 1. unto verse 12.

¶ The xviii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee grant thy people grace to avoid the infections of devil, and with pure heart and mind follow thee, the only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thank my God alwayes 1 Cor.
verse 4. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

But when the Pharisees had Matth.
verse 34. unto the end.

¶ The xix. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant the working of thy mercie may in things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

This I say therefore and testifie Ephes.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then he entred into a ship Matth.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

¶ The xx. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Almightie and mercifull God, of Whose bountifull goodnesse keep us from all things that may hurt us, that we be ready both in body and soul, may with our hearts accomplish those things that we would.

The Collects

Wouldest have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Take heed therefore that ye
verse 15. unto verse 22. Ephel. 5.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heaven is
verse 2. unto verse 15. Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxi. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

GRant we beseech thee, mercifull Lord,
to thy faithfull people pardon and
peace, that they may be cleansed from all
their sins, and serve thee with a quiet
minde, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally my brethren, be strong
verse 10. unto verse 21. Eph. 6.

The Gospel.

And there was a certain ruler
verse 46. unto the end. John 4.

¶ *The xxii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy hous-
hold the church in continuall godli-
nesse, that through thy protection it may be
free from all adversities, and devoutly gi-
ven to serve thee in good works, to the
glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.

I thank my God having
verse 3. unto verse 12. Phil. 1.

The Gospel.

Then came Peter to him
verse 21. unto the end. Matth. 18.

¶ *The xxiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

God our refuge and strength, which art
the author of all godlinesse, be ready
to hear the devout prayers of thy church,
and grant that those things which we ask
faithfully, wee may obtain effectually,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Brethren, be followers of me
verse 17. unto the end. Phil. 3.

The Gospel.

Then went the Pharisees and
verse 15. unto verse 23. Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxiiii. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, assail thy people
from their offences, that through thy
bountifull goodnesse we may be delivered
from the bonds of all those sins, which by
our frailty we have committed. Grant
this, &c.

The Epistle.

We give thanks to God
verse 3. unto verse 13. Colos. 1.

The Gospel.

While he thus spake
verse 18. unto verse 27. Matth. 9.

¶ *The xxv. Sunday after Trinitie.*

The Collect.

Stir up we beseech thee, O Lord, the
wills of thy faithfull people, that they
plenteously bringing forth the fruit of
good works, may of thee be plenteously re-
warded, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Behold, the dayes come
verse 5. unto verse 9. Jer. 23.

The Gospel.

Then Jesus list up his eyes
verse 5. unto verse 15. John 6.

¶ *If there be any moe Sundayes before Ad-
vent Sunday; to supply the same, shall be
taken the collect, epistle and gospel of some
of those Sundayes which were omitted
between the Epiphany and Septuagesima.*

¶ *Saint Andrews day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which didst give such
grace unto thy holy Apostle S. An-
drew, that he readily obeyed the calling of
thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him
without delay: grant unto us all, that we
being called by thy holy word, may forth-
with give over our selves obediently to
follow thy holy commandments, through
the same Jesus Christ our Lord,

The Epistle.

For if thou shalt confesse
verse 9. unto the end. Rom. 10.

The Gospel.

And Jesus walking by the
verse 18. unto verse 23. Matth. 4.

¶ *S. Thomas the Apostle.*

The Collect.

Almighty and everliving God, which
for the more confirmation of the
faith, didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas
to be doubtfull in thy Sons resurrection: grant
us so perfectly, and without all doubt
to beleeve in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our
faith in thy sight never be reproved. Hear
us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ,
to whom with, &c.

The Epistle.

Now therefore ye are no
verse 19. unto the end. Eph. 2.

The Gospel.

But Thomas one of the
verse 24. unto the end. John 20.

¶ *Conversion of S. Paul.*

The Collect.

God which hast taught all the world
through the preaching of thy blessed
Apostle S. Paul: grant, we beseech thee,
that we which have his wonderfull con-
version in remembrance, may follow and
fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Collects.

The Epistle.
And Saul yet breathing out
verse 1. unto verse 23.

Ast. 9.

The Gospel.
Then answered Peter, and
verse 27. unto the end.

Matth. 19.

¶ *The purification of S. Marie the Virgin.*
The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, we humbly beseech thy Majestie, that as thy only begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in the substance of our flesh: so grant that we may be presented unto thee with pure and clear mindes, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

The same that is appointed for the Sunday before.

The Gospel.

And when the dayes of her
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the

Luke 2.

¶ *S. Matthias day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which in the place of the traitour Judas, didst choose thy faithfull servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apostles: grant that thy church, being alway preserved from false apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull and true pastours, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And in those dayes Peter
verse 15. unto the end.

Ast. 1.

The Gospel.

At that time Jesus answered
verse 25. unto the end.

Matth. 11.

¶ *Annunciation of the Virgin Marie.*
The Collect.

WE beseech thee Lord, poure thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known Christ thy Sons incarnation by the message of an angel: so by his crosse and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

And the Lord spake again unto
verse 10. unto verse 16.

Isa. 7.

The Gospel.

And in the sixth moneth
verse 26. unto verse 39.

Luke 1.

¶ *Saint Marks day.*
The Collect.

Almighty God which hast instructed thy holy church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist S. Mark: give us grace that we be not like children, carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

But unto every one of us is
verse 7. unto verse 17.

Ephes.

The Gospel.

I am the true vine, and my
verse 1. unto verse 12.

John 15.

¶ *S. Philip and James day.*
The Collect.

Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life, as thou hast taught S. Philip, and other the Apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

James a servant of God
verse 1. unto verse 13.

James

The Gospel.

And he said to his disciples
verse 1. unto verse 15.

John 14.

¶ *S. Barnabe Apostle.*
The Collect.

Lord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be defective of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ &c.

The Epistle.

Then tidings of those things
verse 22. unto the end.

Ast. 11.

The Gospel.

This is my commandment
verse 12. unto verse 17.

John 13.

¶ *Saint John Baptist.*
The Collect.

Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of penitence: make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, & after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truth sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Comfort ye, comfort ye my
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Isa.

The Gospel.

Now Elizabeths time was
verse 57. unto the end.

Luke

¶ *S. Peters day.*
The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast given to thy Apostle S. Peter many excellent gifts, and commanded him earnestly to feed thy flock: we beseech thee, all bishops and pastors diligently to preach thy holy word, and people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Collects.

The Epistle.

Now about that time Herod
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Now when Jesus came
verse 13. unto verse 20.

¶ *S. James the Apostle.*

The Collect.

GRant, O mercifull God, that as thine
holy Apostle Saint James, leaving his
father, and all that he had, without delay
was obedient unto the calling of thy Son
Jesus Christ, and followed him: so we
forsaking all worldly and carnall affecti-
ons, may be evermore ready to follow thy
commandments, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.

In those dayes also came
verse 27. end chap. 12. in verse 3. at, There
were the dayes

The Gospel.

Then came to him the
verse 20. unto verse 29.

¶ *Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.*

The Collect.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which
hast given grace to thine Apostle Bar-
tholomew, truly to beleve and to preach
thy word, grant we beseech thee, unto thy
church, both to love that he beleaved, and
to preach that he taught, through Christ
our Lord.

The Epistle.

Thus by the hands of the
verse 12. unto verse 17.

The Gospel.

And there arose also a strife
verse 24. unto verse 31.

¶ *S. Matthew the Apostle.*

The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy blessed
Son diddest call Matthew from the re-
ceipt of custome to be an Apostle and
Evangelist, grant us grace to forsake all
covetous desires, and inordinate love of
riches, and to follow thy said Son Jesus
Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Therefore seeing that we
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.

And as Jesus passed forth
verse 9. unto verse 14.

¶ *S. Michael and all Angels.*

The Collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained
and constituted the services of all An-
gels, and men in a wonderfull order, merci-

Acts 12.

Matth. 16.

Acts 11.

Matth. 20.

Acts 5.

Luke 22.

2 Cor. 4.

Matth. 9.

fully grant, that they which alway do thee
service in heaven, may by thy appointment
succour and defend us in earth, through Je-
sus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And there was a battell in
verse 7. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

The same time the disciples
verse 1. unto verse 11.

¶ *S. Luke the Evangelist.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, which calledst Luke
the physician, whose praise is in the
Gospel, to be a physician of the soul, it may
please thee by the wholesome medicines
of his doctrine, to heal all the diseases of
our souls, through thy Son Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.

But watch thou in all things
verse 5. unto verse 15.

The Gospel.

After these things the Lord
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Go not from
house.

¶ *S. Simon and Jude Apostles.*

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast builded thy
congregation upon the foundation of
the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ
himself being the head corner stone: grant
us so to be joyned together in unity of spi-
rit by their doctrine, that we may be made
an holy temple, acceptable unto thee,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Jude a servant of Jesus Christ
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

These things command
verse 17. unto the end.

¶ *All Saints day.*

The Collect.

Almighty God which hast knit together
thy elect in one communion and fel-
lowship in the mysticall body of thy Son
Jesus Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to
follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and
godly living, that we may come to those
unspeakable joyes, which thou hast prepa-
red for them that unfeignedly love thee,
through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

And I saw another angel come
verse 2. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

And when he saw the
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The end of the Collects.



¶ The order for the administration of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

SO many as intend to be partakers of the holy communion, shall signify their names to the curate over night, or else in the morning, afore the beginning of morning prayer, or immediately after.

And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the curate having knowledge thereof shall call him, and advertise him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords table, untill he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or at the least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reigne, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lordstable, untill he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance be content to forgive from the bottome of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be perswaded to godly unity, but remain still in his frowardnesse and malice; the minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The table at the communion time, having a fair white linnen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the church, or in the chancell, where morning prayer and evening prayer is appointed to be said. And the priest standing at the north side of the table, shall say the Lords prayer, with this collect following.

¶ The communion.



Almightie God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts, by the inspiration of thy holy spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest rehearse distinctly all the ten commandments, and the people kneeling shall after every commandment ask God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.

Minister.

God spake these words and said, I am the Lord thy God: thou shalt have none other gods but me.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, and encline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercie unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments,

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath-day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt do no murder.

People.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People.

The communion.

People.

Lord haue mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steal.

People.

Lord haue mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not bear false witnesse against thy neighbour.

People.

Lord haue mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

People.

Lord haue mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow the collect of the day, with one of these two collects following for the king, the priest standing up, and saying,

Let us pray.

Almightie God, whose kingdome is everlasting, and power infinite, haue mercy upon the whole congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant *Charles* our king and governour, that he knowing whose minister he is may above all things seek thy honour and glorie, and that we his subjects (duely considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through *Jesus Christ* our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth, ever one God world without end. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou doest dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of *Charles* thy servant our king and governour, that in all his thoughts, words and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godlinesse: grant this O mercifull Father for thy dear Sons sake, *Jesus Christ* our Lord. Amen.

¶ Immediately after the collects, the priest shall read the epistle, beginning thus,
The epistle written in the chapter of

¶ And the epistle ended, he shall say the gospel, beginning thus,
The gospel written in the chapter of

¶ And the epistle and gospel being ended, shall be said the creed.

I beleieve in one God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible: and in one Lord *Jesus Christ* the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God: begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made, who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the virgin *Marie*, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under *Pontius Pilate*. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glorie, to judge both the quick and the dead: whose kingdome shall have no end. And I beleieve in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the prophets. And I beleieve one Catholique and Apostolique church. I acknowledge one baptism for the remission of sins. And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

After the creed, if there be no sermon, shall follow one of the homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common authoritie.

After such sermon, homily, or exhortation, the curate shall declare unto the people, whether there be any holy daies or fasting daies the week following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or moe of these sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven.

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where theeves break through and steal: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where theeves do not break through and steal.

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them, for this is the law and the prophets.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heaven: but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Zache stood forth and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poore, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore foure-fold.

The Communion.

Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

If we have sown unto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your worldly things?

Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they which wait of the altar, are partakers with the altar? even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the gospel, should live of the gospel.

He that soweth little, shall reap little, and he that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessitie, for God loveth a cheerfull giver.

Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked. For whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap.

While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them which are of the household of faith.

Godlinesse is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternall life.

God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works, and labour that proceedeth of love: which love ye have shewed for his names sake, which have ministered unto the saints, and yet do minister.

To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

Who so hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

Give almes of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, give plenteously: if thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly, to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity.

He that hath pity upon the poore, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be payed him again.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

¶ Then shall the churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the de-

votion of the people, and put the same in the poore mans box, and upon the offering dayes appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the priest shall say,

¶ Let us pray for the whole state of Christs church militant here in earth.

Almightie and everlasting God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our almes, and) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universall church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do confesse thy holy name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian kings, princes, and governours, and specially thy servant Charles, our king, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole counsel, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace (O heavenly Father) to all bishops, pastours, and curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and especially to this congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversitie: grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our only Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow this exhortation, at certain times, when the curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy communion.

WE be come together at this time (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the Lords supper, unto the which in Gods behalf I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkinde a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kinde of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most

most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly busines: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, & therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, You will not come? When you should return to God, will you excuse your self, and say that you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses shall avail before God. They that refused the feast in the gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would trie their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of that heavenly feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yeeld up his soul by death upon the crosse for your health: even so it is your duty to receive the communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himself commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injury you do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindnesse you will not adde any more: which thing ye shall do, if ye stand by as gazers, and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt, and unkindnesse unto God? Truly, it is a great unthankfulnesse to say nay when ye be called: but the fault is much greater when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy communion with other. I pray you, what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat; take and drink ye all of this, do this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye hear these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising and mocking of the testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then ye should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with

your selves, from whom ye depart; ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace return to a better minde: for the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy communion.

¶ And sometime shall this be said also, at the discretion of the curate.

Dearly beloved, forasmuch as our duty is to render to almighty God our heavenly Father most heartie thanks, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy sacraments of his blessed body and bloud, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mystery, and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and clean to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage garment required of God in holy Scripture, and so come and be received, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly table. The way and means thereto is: First, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods commandments, and wherein soever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended either by will, word, or deed, there bewail your own sinfull lives, and confesse your selves to almightie God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not only against God, but also against your neighbours: then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy communion, doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid, cannot quiet his own conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsel, then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that he may receive such ghostly counsel, advice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the mini-

The Communion.

tery of Gods Word hee may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

¶ Then shall the priest say this exhortation.

Dearly beloved in the Lord, yee that minde to come to the holy communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how hee exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy sacrament: (for then wee spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we be one with Christ, and Christ with us) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then wee bee guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body: wee kindle Gods wrath against us: we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kindes of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or bee in malice, or envie, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your sins, and come not to this holy table; lest after the taking of that holy sacrament, the devil enter into you, as hee entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that yee bee not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly of your sins past: have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and bee in perfect charitie with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things yee must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ both God and man, who did humble himselfe even to the death upon the crosse, for us miserable sinners, which lay in darknesse and shadow of death, that hee might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master and only Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding hee hath obtained to us: hee hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore, with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as wee are most

bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion.

You that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and bee in love and charitie with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw near, and take this holy sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this congregation here gathered together in his holy name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the ministers, or by the priest himself, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, judge of all men, wee knowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickednesse, which wee from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us: we do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, most mercifull Father, for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest or the bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himselfe to the people, say thus.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them which with heartie repentance and true faith turn unto him: have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest also say.

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turn to him. Come unto me all ye that travell, and be heavie laden, and I will refresh you. So God loved the world, that hee gave his only begotten Son, to the end that all that beleeve

The Communion.

believe in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Hear also what S. Paul saith.

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

Hear also what S. John saith:

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins.

¶ *After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,*

Lift up your hearts.

Answer.

We lift them up unto the Lord,

Priest.

Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer.

It is meet and right so to do.

Priest.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty everlasting God.

¶ *Here shall follow the proper preface, according to the time, if there bee any specially appointed, or else immediately shall follow,*

Therefore with angels and archangels, &c.

¶ Proper prefaces.

¶ *Upon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.*

BEcause thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost, was made very man, of the substance of the virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin: therefore with angels, &c.

¶ *Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.*

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very paschal Lamb, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life: therefore with angels, &c.

¶ *Upon the Ascension day, and seven dayes after.*

THrough thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his apostles, and in their sight

ascended up into heaven, to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might wee also ascend, and reigne with him in glory: therefore with angels, &c.

¶ *Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.*

THrough Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty winde in the likeness of fiery tongues lighting upon the apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldnesse, with fervent zeal constantly to preach the gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darkness and errour, into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ *Upon the feast of Trinitie onely.*

IT is very meet, right, and our bounden duty that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks to thee, O Lord Almighty, and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality: therefore with angels, &c.

¶ *After which Prefaces shall follow immediately.*

Therefore with angels and archangels, and with all the company of heaven, wee laud and magnifie thy glorious name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts. Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory bee to thee, O Lord most High.

¶ *Then shall the Priest kneeling down at Godsboard, say in the name of all them that shall receive the communion, this prayer following.*

WE do not presume to come to this thy table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is alwayes to have mercy: grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinfull bodies may bee made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ *Then*

The Communion.

¶ Then the priest standing up, shall say as followeth.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy didst give thy only Son Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his own oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, & sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, & did institute, and in his holy gospel command us to continue a perpetuall memorie of that his precious death, untill his coming again: Hear us, O mercifull Father, wee beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death & passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body & blood: who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my body, which is given for you; do this in remembrance of me. Likewise, after supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink yee all of this, for this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sins, do this as oft as ye shall drink it in remembrance of me.

¶ Then shall the minister first receive the communion in both kindes himself, and next deliver it to other ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chief minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, hee shall say,

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ And the minister that delivereth the cup, shall say,

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and drink this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then shall the priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed bee thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil, Amen.

¶ After shall be said as followeth.

O Lord and heavenly Father, wee humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we (and all thy whole church) may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here wee offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies, to bee a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we bee unworthie through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences through Jesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the unitie of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory bee unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this.

Almighty and everlasting God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, and doest assure us thereby of thy favour and goodnesse towards us, and that wee be very members incorporate in thy mystical body, which is the blessed companie of all faithfull people, and bee also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be said or sung.

Glorie be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, wee blesse thee, wee worship thee, wee glorifie thee, wee give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty, O Lord the only begotten Son Jesus Christ, O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father

The Communion.

ave mercy upon us: for thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glorie of God the Father. Amen.

¶ Then the priest or the bishop if hee be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.

THe peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and mindes in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remaine with you alwayes. Amen.

¶ Collects to bee said after the offertorie, when there is no communion, every such day one. And the same may be also said as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects, either of morning and evening prayer, communion, or letany, by the discretion of the minister.

Assist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may ever bee defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord and everlasting God, vouchsafe wee beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mightie protection, both here and ever, wee may bee preserved in body

and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Grant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which wee have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace bee so graffed inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continuall help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy name, and finally by thy mercie obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almightie God the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking, wee beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindnesse we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthinesse of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God which hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons name, we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and that those things which wee have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually bee obtained to the relief of our necessities, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the communion, untill the end of the homily, concluding with the generall prayer (for the whole estate of Christs church militant here in earth) and one or more of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serve.

¶ And there shall be no celebration of the Lords supper, except there bee a good number to communicate with the priest, according to his discretion.

¶ And if there be not above twentie persons in the parish, of discretion to receive the communion, yet there shall be no communion, except foure or three at the least communicate with the priest.

¶ And in cathedrall and collegiat churches, where be many priests and deacons, they shall all receive the communion with the minister every Sunday at the least, except they have reasonable cause to the contrary.

¶ And to take away the superstition which any person hath, or might have in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread be such as is usually to be eaten at the table with other meats, but the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remain, the curate shall have it to his own use.

¶ The bread and wine for the communion, shall be provided by the curate & the churchwardens, at the charges of the parish, and the parish shall be discharged of such sums of money or other duties, which hitherto they have payed for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.

¶ And note, that every parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter to be one, & shall also receive the sacraments and other rites, according to the order in this book appointed. And yearly at Easter every parishioner shall reckon with his parson, vicar, or curate, or his or their deputy or deputies, and pay to them or him all ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due them, and at that time to be payed.

THE MINISTRATION OF Baptisme to be used in the church.

IT appeareth by ancient writers, that the sacrament of baptisme in the old time was commonly ministred, but at two times in the year: At Easter and Whitsunday. At which times it was openly ministred in the presence of all the congregation, which some now being grown out of use, (although it cannot for many considerations bee restored again) it is thought good to follow the same, as near as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to bee admonished, that it is most convenient that baptisme should not bee ministred but upon sundays and other holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation there present may testifie the receiving of them that bee newly baptized, into the number of Christs church, as also because in the baptisme of infants, every man present may bee put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that baptisme bee ministred in the English tongue. Nevertheless, (if necessarie so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to bee baptized upon the Sunday or holy day, the parents shall give knowledge over night, or in the morning afore the beginning of morning prayer to the curate. And then the godfathers, godmothers, and people with the children, must be ready at the font, either immediately after the last lesson at morning prayer, or else immediately after the last lesson at evening prayer, as the curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the priest shall ask whether the children be baptized, or no. If they answer, No: then shall the priest say thus.

Dearly beloved, forasmuch as all men bee conceived and born in sin, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdom of God, except hee bee regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing which by nature they cannot have, that they may bee baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy church, and be made lively members of the same.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy didst save Noe and his family in the ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red sea, figuring thereby thy holy baptisme, and by the baptisme of thy welbeloved Son Jesus Christ, didst sanctifie the flood Jordan, and all other waters, to the mysticall washing away of sin: We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children, sanctifie them and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may bee received into the ark of Christ church, and being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charitie, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reigne with thee world

without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and immortall God, the Father of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleeve, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy baptisme, may receive remission of their sins by spiritual regeneration. Receive them, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy welbeloved Son saying, Ask, and you shall have; seek, and you shall finde; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us this ask: let us that seek, finde: open the gates to us that knock, that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternall kingdom, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

¶ Hear the words of the Gospel written by S. Mark in the tenth chapter.

At a certain time they brought children unto Christ that hee should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, hee was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto mee, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, who soever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little childe, hee shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his armes, hee put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

Publicke Baptisme.

After the Gospel is read, the minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you hear in this Gospel, the words of our Saviour Christ, that hee commanded the children to be brought unto him: how hee blamed those that would have kept them from him: how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. You perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, hee declared his good will toward them. For hee embraced them in his arms, hee laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleve, that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that hee will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that hee will give unto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore wee being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that hee favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme: let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may bee born again, and bee made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall speak unto the godfathers and godmothers on this wise.

Welbeloved friends, yee have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to blesse them, to release them of their sins, to give them the kingdome of heaven, and everlasting life. Yee have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel, to grant all these things that ye have prayed for, which promise hee for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devil and all his works, and constantly beleve Gods holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

¶ Then shall the priest demand of the godfathers and godmothers these questions following.

Doest thou forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glorie of the

world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor bee led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? And in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? And that hee was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that hee went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that hee ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quicke and the dead? And doest thou beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholique church, the communion of saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleve.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

O Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may bee raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endued with heavenly vertues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercie, O blessed Lord God, who doest live and govern all things, world without end, Amen.

Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the name of the Father, the Son, and of the holy Ghost: regard we beseech thee the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fulnesse of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then

¶ Then the priest shall take the childe in his hands, and ask the name: and naming the childe, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And if the childe be weak, it shall suffice to poure water upon it, saying the foresaid words.

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall make a crosse upon the childes forehead, saying,

WE receive this childe into the congregation of Christs flock, and do signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter hee shall not bee ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall be said.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

We yeeld thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own childe by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy

holy congregation: and humbly wee seech thee to grant, that he being dead in sin, and living unto righteousness, being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, that as hee hath made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy congregation, he may bee inheritour of thine everlasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ At the last end the priest calling the godfathers and godmothers together, shall make this exhortation following.

Forasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to beleve in God and to serve him: you must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that these infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, yee shall call upon them to hear sermon, and chiefly you shall provide that they may learn the creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleve to his soules health, and that these children may be verily brought up to lead a godly and Christian life, remembring alwayes that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as hee died and rose again for us, so should wee which are baptized, die from sin and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in the vertue and godlinesse of living.

¶ The minister shall command that the children be brought to the bishop, to be confirmed, him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue the articles of their faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and be further instructed in the catechisme set forth for that purpose, according as it is there expressed.

OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE
baptized in private houses in time of necessity,
by the minister of the parish, or any other
lawfull minister that can be procured.

THe pastors and curates shall often admonish the people that they defer not the baptizing of infants any longer then the Sunday, or other holiday next after the childe be born, unless upon a great and a reasonable cause declared to the curate, and by him approved. And also they shall warn them, that without great cause and necessitie they procure their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to do, then baptisme shall be administered on this fashion,

Private Baptisme.

First, let the lawfull minister, and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if time will suffer. And then the childe being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull minister shall dip it in water, or poure water upon it, saying these words.

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy ghost. Amen.

And let them not doubt, but that the childe so baptized, is lawfully and sufficient-ly baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet nevertheless, if the childe which after this sort baptized, do afterward live, is expedient, that it be brought into the church, to the intent that if the priest or minister of the same parish did himself baptize that childe, the congregation may be certified of the true form of baptisme by him private-ly before used. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull minister, that then the minister of the parish, where the childe was born or christened, shall examine and try, whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which case if those that bring any childe to the church do answer that the same childe is already baptized; then shall the minister examine them further, saying,
By whom was the childe baptized?
Who was present when the childe was baptized?

And because some things essentiall to this sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear, or haste in such times of ex-temities: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the childe baptiz-
ed?

With what words was the childe baptiz-
ed?

Whether think you the childe to be law-
fully and perfectly baptized?

And if the minister shall finde by the an-
swers of such as bring the childe, that all
things were done as they ought to be: then
shall not he christen the childe again, but
shall receive him as one of the flock of the
true Christian people, saying thus.

Certifie you, that in this case all is well
done, and according unto due order, con-
cerning the baptizing of this childe, which
being born in originall sin, and in the wrath
of God, is now by the laver of regeneration
Baptisme, received into the number of
the children of God, and heirs of everla-
sting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth
not deny his grace and mercy unto such in-
fants, but most lovingly doth call them un-
to him, as the holy Gospel doth witnesse to
be our comfort on this wise.

At a certain time they brought children
unto Christ that hee should touch them:
and his disciples rebuked those that brought
them. But when Jesus saw it, hee was dis-

pleased, and said unto them, Suffer little
children to come unto me, and forbid them
not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of
God. Verily I say unto you, who soever doth
not receive the kingdome of God as a little
childe, hee shall not enter therein. And
when hee had taken them up in his arms, he
put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the minister shall
make this exhortation upon the words of
the Gospel.

Friends, you hear in this Gospel the
words of our Saviour Christ, that hee
commanded the children to be brought un-
to him, how hee blamed those that would
have kept them from him, how he exhorted
all men to follow their innocencie. Ye per-
ceive how by his outward gesture and deed,
hee declared his good will toward them:
for hee embraced them in his arms, hee laid
his hands upon them, and blessed them.
Doubt yee not therefore, but earnestly be-
leeve, that hee hath likewise favourably re-
ceived this present infant, that hee hath em-
braced him with the arms of his mercy, that
hee hath given unto him the blessing of
eternall life, and made him partaker of his
everlasting kingdome. Wherefore wee be-
ing thus perswaded of the good will of our
heavenly Father, declared by his Son Jesus
Christ, toward this infant, let us faithfully
and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say
the prayer which the Lord himself taught,
and in declaration of our faith, let us recite
the articles contained in our Creed.

¶ Here the minister with the godfathers and
godmothers shall say.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hal-
lowed bee thy name. Thy kingdome
come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in
heaven. Give us this day our daily bread.
And forgive us our trespasses, as wee for-
give them that trespassed against us. And lead
us not into temptation: but deliver us from
evil. Amen,

¶ Then shall the priest demand the name of
the childe, which being by the godfathers
and godmothers pronounced, the minister
shall say,

Doest thou in the name of this childe for-
sake the devil and all his works, the vain
pomp and glory of the world, with all the
covetous desires of the same, the carnall de-
sires of the flesh, and not to follow and be
led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister

Private Baptisme.

Minister.

Dost thou in the name of this childe profess this faith, to beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? and that hee was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence hee shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead? And do you in his name beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of saints, the remission of sins, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleve.

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, & being made heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attaine thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister make this exhortation to the godfathers and godmothers.

Forasmuch as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his

works, to beleve in God and to serve him, you must remember that it is your part and duty to see that this infant bee taught soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession hath made by you. And that hee may know these things the better, yee shall call him to hear sermons, and chiefly yee shall provide that hee may learn the Creed, Lords prayer, and the ten commandments in the English tongue, & all other things which a christian man ought to know and beleve to his soules health: and that this childe be vertuously brought up, to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembring alway that Baptisme doth represent unto us a profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him, that as he died, and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, rise again from sin, and rise again unto righteousness continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in the virtue and godlinesse of living.

And so forth as in publike Baptisme.

¶ But if they which bring the infants to church, do make such uncertain answer to the priests questions, as that it cannot appear that the childe was baptized with water, In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, (which are the essentiall parts of Baptisme) then the priest baptize it in form above written concerning publike baptisme, saving that at the dipping of the childe in the font, shall use this form of words.

If thou bee not already baptized, I baptize thee in the name of the Father and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.



¶ The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith, according to the Catechisme following.

To the end that Confirmation may be ministered to the more edifying of such as receive it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and can also answer to such questions of the short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion require of them in. And this order is most convenient to be observed for divers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the years of discretion, and have learned what their godfathers and godmothers promised for them in baptisme, they may ratifie and confirm the same: and also promise, that by the grace of God they will more endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things as they by their own mouth and confession have assented unto.

The Catechisme.

Secondly, forasmuch as confirmation is ministred to them that are baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sin, and the assaults of the world and the devil: it is most meet to bee ministred when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devil, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sin.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the church in times past: whereby it was ordained that confirmation should be ministred to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs religion, should openly professe their own faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And that no man shall think that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certain by Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

A Catechisme, that is to say, An instruction to be learned of everie childe before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop.

Question.

What is your name?

Answer.

N. or M.

Question.

Who gave you this name?

Answer.

My godfathers and godmothers in my baptism, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the childe of God, and an inheritor of the kingdome of heaven.

Question.

What did your godfathers and godmothers then for you?

Answer.

They did promise and vow three things in my name: First, that I should forsake the devil and all his works, the pomps and vanities of the wicked world, and all the insull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleeve all the articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the dayes of my life.

Question.

Dost thou now think that thou art bound to beleeve, and to do as they have promised for thee?

Answer.

Yes verily, and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

Question.

Rehearse the articles of thy belief.

Answer.

I beleeve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth, and in Jesus Christ his onely Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell, the third day hee rose again from

the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I beleeve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Question.

What dost thou chiefly learn in these articles of thy belief?

Answer.

First, I learn to beleeve in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth mee, and all the elect people of God.

Question.

You said that your godfathers and godmothers did promise for you that you should keep Gods commandments, Tell me how many there be.

Answer.

Ten.

Question.

Which be they?

Answer.

The same which God spake in the xx. chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1 Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

2 Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth

The Catechisme.

Fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercie unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

3 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vain.

4 Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattel, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6 Thou shalt do no murder.

7 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8 Thou shalt not steal.

9 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

10 Thou shalt not cover thy neighbours house, thou shalt not cover thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Question.

What doest thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

Answer.

I learn two things: my dutie towards God, and my dutie towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duty towards God, is to beleieve in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soul, and with all my strength. To worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy name and his word, and to serve him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour, is to love him as my self, and to do to all men as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the king and his ministers. To submit my self to all my governors, teachers, spiritual pastors and masters. To order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word nor deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking,

lying and slander. To keep my body in temperance, sobernesse, and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life unto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy self, but to walk in the commandments of God, to serve him without his speciall grace, which thou must learn at all times to receive by diligent prayer. Let me hear thee pray for by diligent prayer. Let me hear thee pray before if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed bee thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation. But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto mee, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him as wee ought to do. And I pray unto God, that hee will send us all things that be needfull both for our soules and bodies. And that hee will be mercifull unto us, and forgive us our sins, and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that hee will keep us from all sin and wickednesse, from our ghostly enemy, and from every death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodnesse, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say Amen to be it.

Question.

How many sacraments hath Christ ordained in his church?

Answer.

Two onely, as generally necessary to salvation: that is to say, Baptisme and the Supper of the Lord.

Question.

What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

Answer.

I mean an outward and visible signe, and an inward and spirituall grace given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a pledge whereby we receive the same, and a proof to assure us thereof.

Question.

How many parts be there in a sacrament?

Answer.

Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

Confirmation.

Question.

What is the outward visible signe, or form in baptisme?

Answer.

Water: wherein the person baptized, is dipped or sprinkled with it, *In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.*

Question.

What is the inward and spirituall grace?

Answer.

A death unto sin, and a new birth unto righteousness: For being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.

What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.

Repentance, whereby they forsake sin: and faith, whereby they stedfastly beleve the promises of God made to them in that Sacrament.

Question.

Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

Answer.

Yes: they do perform them by their Sureties, who promise and vow them both, in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

Question.

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

Answer.

For the continuall remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.

What is the outward part or signe of the

Lords supper?

Answer.

Bread and wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.

What is the inward part, or thing signified?

Answer.

The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received of the faithful in the Lords supper.

Question.

What are the benefits, whereof we are partakers thereby?

Answer.

The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the bread and wine.

Question.

What is required of them which come to the Lords supper?

Answer.

To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sins, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life: have a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

¶ So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoint them in, then shall they be brought to the bishop by one that shall be his godfather or godmother, that every childe may have a witnesse of his confirmation. And the bishop shall confirm them on this wise.

CONFIRMATION, OR LAYING ON OF HANDS.

Minister.

Our help is in the name of the Lord.

Answer.

Which hath made heaven and earth.

Minister.

Blessed be the name of the Lord.

Answer.

Henceforth world without end.

Minister.

Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and ever living God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy

servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins: strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy fear. Amen.

¶ Then the bishop shall lay his hand upon every childe severally, saying,

Defend, O Lord, this childe with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine forever, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more

Of Matrimony.

more and more, untill he come unto thy everlasting kingdome. Amen.

¶ Then shall the bishop say,

Let us pray.

Almightie and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy majestie: we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy apostles) we have laid our hands, to certifie them (by this signe) of thy favour and gracious goodnesse toward them: let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them: let thy holy Spirit ever bee with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the bishop shall blesse the children, saying thus,

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, bee upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

The curate of every parish, or some other

at his appointment, shall diligently upon dayes and holy dayes, half an houre evensong, openly in the church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish unto him as the time will serve, and shall think convenient, in some part of catechisme.

And all fathers, mothers, masters, dames, shall cause their children, servants, prentises (which have not learned the catechisme) to come to the church at the appointed and obediently to hear and be ordered by the curate, untill such time as they have learned all that is here appointed them to learn. And whensoever the bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place for their confirmation, then shall the curate of every parish either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his parish, which can say the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in the Catechisme.

And there shall none be admitted to holy communion, untill such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be confirmed.

¶ THE FORM OF SOLEMNIZATION of Matrimonic.

First the banns must be asked three severall sundayes, or holy dayes, in the time of service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers parishes, the banns must be asked in both parishes; and the curate of the one parish shall not solemnize marriage betwixt them, without a certificate of the banns being thrice asked from the curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the priest shall say thus,



Early beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his congregation, to joyn together this man and this woman in holy matrimony, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in paradise, in the time of mans innocencie, signifying unto us the mysticall union that is betwixt Christ and his church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding, but reverently, di-

creetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which matrimony was ordained. One, for the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, to the praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continencie, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christ's body. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, help and comfort, that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperitie and adversitie: into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any cause why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

And if speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say,

Require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment, why ye may not lawfully be joynd together in matrimonie, that ye confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not joynd together by God, neither is their matrimonie lawfull.

At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in matrimonie, by Gods law, or the laws of this realm, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustain, to prove his allegation: then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the curate say unto the man,

N Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimonie? wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour and keep her in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as you both shall live?

¶ The man shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the priest say unto the woman,

N Wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimonie? Wilt thou obey him, and serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as you both shall live?

¶ The woman shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the minister say,

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

And the minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to give their troth to other, the man first saying,

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking again the man by the right hand, shall say,

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband,

to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they again loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a ring, laying the same upon the book, with the accustomed dwie to the priest and clerk. And the priest taking the ring, shall deliver it unto the man, to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the priest shall say,

With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say,

¶ Let us pray.

O Eternal God, creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spirituall grace, the authour of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy name, that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this ring given and received is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest joyn their right hands together, and say,

Those whom God hath joynd together, let no man put asunder.

¶ Then shall the minister speak unto the people
Forasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this community, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the Minister shall adde this blessing,

God the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserve and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour, look upon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so live together in this life, that in the world to come, ye may have life everlasting. Amen.

¶ Then the minister or clerks going to the Lords table, shall say or sing this psalme following. Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his wayes,

For thou shalt eat the labour of thy hands:
Well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine:
upon the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the olive branches:
round about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that
seareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse
thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in pro-
sperity all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens chil-
dren: and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son,
&c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Or else this psalme. Deus misereatur.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us:
and shew us the light of his counte-
nance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the
earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea,
let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for
thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and
govern the nations upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all
the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her in-
crease: and God, even our own God shall
give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of
the world shall fear him.

Glory beto the Father, and to the Son,
&c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ The psalme ended, and the man and the
woman kneeling afore the Lords table, the
priest standing at the table, and turning
his face toward them, shall say,*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Answer.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Minister.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant and thy handmaid.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord send them help from thy holy
place.

Answer.

And evermore defend them.

Minister.

Be unto them a tower of strength.

Answer.

From the face of their enemy.

Minister.

O Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O God of Abraham, God of Isahac,
of Jacob, blesse these thy servants,
sow the seed of eternall life in their mi-
that whatsoever in thy holy word they
profitably learn, they may indeed fulfill
same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon
from heaven, and blesse them. And as
didst send thy blessing upon Abraham
Sara, to their great comfort: so vouch
to send thy blessing upon these thy ser-
vants that they obeying thy will, and alway
in safety under thy protection, may
in thy love unto their lives end, thro
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ This prayer next following shall be
said, where the woman is past child-
bearing.*

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Fa-
ther, by whose gracious gift mankind
increased: we beseech thee assist with
blessing these two persons, that they
both be fruitfull in procreation of child-
ren, and also live together so long in godly
and honesty, that they may see their
childrens children, unto the third and fourth
generation, unto thy praise and honour
through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power
made all things of nought, which
(after other things set in order) didst
point that out of man (created after
thy own image and similitude) woman should
take her beginning, and knitting them to-
gether, didst teach, that it should never be
lawfull to put asunder those whom
thou by matrimony hast made one: O God
which hast consecrated the state of ma-
trimony to such an excellent mystery, that
it is signified and represented the spiri-
tual marriage and unitie betwixt Christ and
his church: look mercifully upon these
thy servants, that both this man may love
his wife, according to thy word, as Christ
love his spouse the church, who gave
himself for it, loving and cherishing it even
as his own flesh: and also that this wom-
an may be loving and amiable to her hus-
band as Rachel, wise as Rebecca, faithfull
and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse,
sobriety and peace, be a follower of holy
and godly matrons. O Lord, blesse them both
and grant them to inherit thy everlast-
ing kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord
Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

Almighty God which at the beginning
did create our first parents Adam
and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyne them
in holy matrimony.

Of Matrimonie.

gether in marriage, poure upon you the
of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you,
that ye may please him both in body and
soul, and live together in holy love unto
your lives end. Amen.

Then shall begin the communion. And
after the gospel shall be said a sermon,
wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any
marriage) the office of man and wife shall
be declared, according to holy scripture:
or if there be no sermon, the minister shall
make that that followeth.

All ye which be married, or which in-
tend to take the holy estate of matri-
mony upon you, hear what holy scripture
doth say as touching the dutie of husbands
towards their wives, and wives towards
their husbands.

S. Paul in his epistle to the Ephesians, the
fifth chapter, doth give this commandment
to all married men: Ye husbands, love your
wives, even as Christ loved the church, and
himself given himself for it, to sanctifie it,
washing it in the fountain of water,
through the word, that he might make it
to himself a glorious congregation, not
having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing,
but that it should be holy and blamelesse.
Ye men are bound to love their own wives
as their own bodies. He that loveth his
own wife, loveth himself: For never did
any man hate his own flesh, but nourisheth
and cherisheth it, even as the Lord doth the
congregation: for we are members of his
body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this
cause shall a man leave father and mother,
and shall be joyned unto his wife, and they
two shall be one flesh. This myserie is
in measure, but I speak of Christ, and of the con-
gregation. Neverthelesse, let every one
of you so love his own wife, even as him-
self.

Likewise the same S. Paul writing to the
Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be
married: Ye men, love your wives, and be
not bitter unto them.

Hear also what S. Peter the Apostle of
Christ, which was himself a married man,
saith unto all men that are married: Ye

husbands dwell with your wives accord-
ing to knowledge, giving honour unto
the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as
heires together of the grace of life, so that
your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the dutie of the
husband toward the wife. Now likewise
ye wives, hear and learn your duties to-
wards your husbands: even as it is plainly
set forth in holy scripture.

S. Paul (in the forenamed epistle to the
Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Ye women,
submit your selves unto your own hus-
bands, as unto the Lord. For the husband
is the wifes head, even as Christ is the head
of the church, and he is also the Saviour of
the whole body.

Therefore as the church or congregation
is subject unto Christ, so likewise let the
wives also be in subjection unto their own
husbands in all things. And again he saith,
Let the wife reverence her husband. And
(in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul
giveth you this short lesson, Ye wives, sub-
mit your selves unto your own husbands,
as it is convenient in the Lord.

S. Peter also doth instruct you very god-
ly, thus saying, Let wives be subject to their
own husbands, (so that if any obey not the
word, they may be won without the word,
by the conversation of the wives, while
they behold your chaste conversation con-
spired with fear. Whose apparell let it not
be outward, with broidered hair, and trim-
ming about with gold, either in putting on
of gorgeous apparell: but let the hid man,
which is in the heart, be without all cor-
ruption, so that the spirit be milde and
quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight
of God. For after this manner (in the old
time) did the holy women, which trusted in
God, apparell themselves, being subject to
their own husbands, as Sara obeyed Abra-
ham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye
are made, doing well, and not being dis-
mayed with any fear.

The new married persons the same day of
their marriage must receive the holy
communion.

C

The

¶ The order for the visitation of the sick.

¶ The priest entering into the sick persons house, shall say,

Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ When he cometh into the sick mans presence, he shall say, kneeling down.

Remember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

○ Lord save thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have no advantage of him.

Answer.

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of his enemy.

Minister.

○ Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O Lord, look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant: Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercie, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetuall peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy servant which is grieved with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sick person his former health (if it be thy will) or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painfull

life ended, he may dwell with thee everlasting. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister exhort the person after this form, or other like.

Dearely beloved, know this, the mighty God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them living, as youth, strength, health, age, and sicknesse: wherefore, what your sicknesse is, know you certainly, it is Gods visitation. And for whatsoever this sicknesse is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the ample of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endlesse felicitie, or else sent unto you to correct and amend, whatsoever doth offend the eyes of heavenly Father: Know you certainly, if you truly repent you of your sin, bear your sicknesse patiently, trusting Gods mercie, for his dear Son Jesus Chrs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting yourself wholly unto his will, it shall be to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting

¶ If the person visited be very sick, the curate may end his exhortation in this place.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: For whom the Lord loveth he chastiseth; yea, as saith, he scourgeth every son which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he reth himself unto you, as unto his children. What son is he that the Lord chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction (whereof all true children are takers) then are ye bastards, and not children. Therefore, seeing that when our natural fathers do correct us, we reverence them: shall we not now much more be obedient to our spirituall Father, who will live? And they for a few dayes do correct us after their own pleasure: but he chastiseth us for our profit, to the intent he may make us partakers of his holie inheritance. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy scripture, for our comfort and instruction, that we may patiently, and with thanksgiving, bear the heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversitie it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit us: there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made

The visitation of the sick.

Unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain, he entered not into his glory before he was crucified: So truly, our way to eternal joy, is to suffer here with Christ, and our doore to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore, taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your baptisme. And forasmuch as after this life, there is a count to be given unto the righteous judge of whom all must be judged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your self, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your self for your own faults, you may finde mercie at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearfull judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the articles of our faith, that you may know whether you do beleve as a Christian man should, or no.

Here the minister shall rehearse the articles of the faith, saying thus:

Doest thou beleve in God the Father Almighty?

(And so forth as it is in baptisme.)

¶ Then shall the minister examine whether he be in charitie with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that have offended him, and if he have offended other, to ask them forgiveness, and where he hath done injurie or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not afore disposed his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietnesse of his executors: But men must be oft admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in heath.

¶ These words before rehearsed may be said before the minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

¶ The minister may not forget nor omit to move the sick person (and that most earnestly) to liberality toward the poore.

¶ Here shall the sick person make a speciall confession if he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession, the priest shall absolve him after this sort.

O Lord Jesus Christ, who hath left power to his church, to absolve all

sinners which truly repent and beleve in him, of his great mercie forgive thee thine offences: and by his authoritie committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins, in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

And then the priest shall say this Collect following.

¶ Let us pray.

O Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies dost so put away the sins of those which truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more, open thine eye of mercie upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and analice of the devil, or by his own carnall will and frailnesse, preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the church, consider his contrition, accept his tears, allvage his pain, as shall be seen to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercie, impute not unto him his former sins, but take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister say this psalme
In te Domine speravi. Psal. 71.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rise me and deliver me in thy righteousness, encline thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be thou my stronghold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praises that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake mee not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

The communion of the sick.

Go not far from me, O God: my God
haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that
are against my soul: let them be covered
with shame and dishonour, that seek to do
me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway:
and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy right-
eousnesse and salvation: for I know no
end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord
God: and will make mention of thy right-
eousnesse only.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my
youth up untill now: therefore will I tell
of thy wondrous works.

For sake me not, O God, in mine old age,
when I am gray headed: untill I have
shewed thy strength unto this generation,
and thy power to all them that are yet for
to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high:
and great things are they that thou hast
done: O God, who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and adversities
hast thou shewed me! and yet didst thou
turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest
me from the deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honour:
and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and
faithfulnesse (O God) playing upon an
instrument of musick: unto thee will I
upon the harp, O thou holy one of Israel.

My lips will be fain when I sing
thee: and so will my soul whom thou
delivered.

My tongue also shall talk of thy right-
eousnesse all the day long: for they are
founded, and brought unto shame that
to do me evil.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son,
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this.

O Saviour of the world, save us, who
by thy crosse and precious blood
redeemed us, help us, we beseech thee,
God.

¶ Then shall the minister say.

The Almighty Lord, which is a
strong tower to all them that put
trust in him, to whom all things in heaven
in earth, and under the earth do bow
obey, be now and evermore thy defence
and make thee know and feel, that there
none other name under heaven, given
man, in whom, and through whom thou
mayest receive health and salvation,
only the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.
Amen.

¶ The communion of the sick.

Forasmuch as all mortall men are subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses,
and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent
they may be alwayes in a readinesse to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God
call them, the curates shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague
exhort their parishioners to the oft receiving (in the church) of the holy communion of the
body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they do they shall have no cause in
sudden visitation to be unquiet for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able
to come to the church and yet is desirous to receive the communion in his house, then he
give knowledge over night, or else early in the morning, to the curate, signifying also
many be appointed to communicate with him: and having a convenient place in the
mans house, where the curate may reverently minister, and a good number to receive
communion with the sick person, with all things necessarie for the same, he shall there
minister the holy communion.

The Collect.

Almighty everliving GOD,
maker of mankinde, which
doest correct those whom
thou doest love, and chastisest
every one whom thou doest
receive: we beseech thee to have mercie
upon this thy servant, visited with thine
hand, and to grant that he may take his sick-
nesse patiently, and recover his bodily
health, (if it be thy gracious will) and
whensoever his soul shall depart from the
body, it may be without spot presented

unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

The Epistle.

MY son, despise not the correction
of the Lord, neither faint when thou
rebuken of him. For whom the Lord
loveth, him he correcteth: yea, and he
getteth every son whom he receiveth.
12. 5.

The Gospel.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, he
heareth my word, and believeth
him that sent me, hath everlasting life.

At the buriall of the dead.

shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death unto life. Joh. 5. 24.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.

¶ But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christs body and blood, then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sins, and stedfastly beleve that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefites he hath thereby, and giving him

heartie thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the body and blood of our Saviour (Christ profitably to his soules health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition shall cut off the forme of the visitation at the Psalme (In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses, for fear of the infection, upon speciall request of the diseased, the Priest may alone communicate with him.

¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The priest meeting the corps at the church stile, shall say, or else the priest and clerks shall sing, and so go either into the church, or toward the grave.



Am the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord :) he that beleeveth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth, and beleeveth in me, shall not die for ever.

I know that my redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered again with my skin, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my self shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

WE brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleaseth the Lord, so come things to passe. Blessed be the name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the priest shall say, or the priest and clerks shall sing.

Man that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of miserie. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sins justly art displeased? Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord

most mightie, O holy, and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffer us not at our last houre for any pains of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body, by some standing by, the priest shall say.

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercie to take unto himself the soul of our dear brother here departed: we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in ture and certain hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

¶ Then shall be said or sung.

I Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

¶ Then shall follow this lesson taken out of the fiftenth chapter to the Corintheans the first epistle.

Christ is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleep.

At the buriall of the dead.

For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive, but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdom to God the Father, when he hath put down all rule, and all authoritie and power. For he must reigne till he hath put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed, is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, It is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all, Elie what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized over them? yea, and why stand we alway then in jeopardy? By our rejoycing which I have in Christ Jesu our Lord, I die daily. That I have fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not again? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, evil words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleep, and sin not. For some have not the knowledge of God, I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest, is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat, or some other, but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds: there are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall: But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glorie of the sun, and another glorie of the moon, and another glorie of the stars: for one star differeth from another in glorie: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption: it is sown in dishonour, it riseth again in honour: it is sown in weaknesse, it riseth again in power: it is sown a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, and the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: the se-

cond man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earthy, such are they that be earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say I brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery. We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trump. For the trump shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed: for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortality, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory. O death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law; but thanks be unto God, which hath given us victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my dear brethren, be ye stedfast and unmovable, alwayes rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

The lesson ended, the priest shall say.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven. Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as wee forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The priest.

Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be elected, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicity: we give thee hearty thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdom: that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy name, may have our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soul, in thy eternall and everlasting glorie. Amen.

The Collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection

The churching of women.

rection and the life, in whom whosoever beleeueth, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth, and beleeueth in him, shall not die eternally, who also taught us (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to be sory as men without hope, for them that sleep in him: we meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth: and that at the ge-

nerall resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy welbeloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world: grant this we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer, Amen.



The thanksgiving of women after childe-birth, commonly called, The churching of women.

The woman shall come into the church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the table standeth, and the priest standing by her, shall say these words or such like, as the case shall require.

As much as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodness to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe-birth: ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and pray.

Then shall the priest say this psalme.
Psal. 124.

I Have lifted up mine eyes unto the hills:
from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh even from the Lord:
which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved:
and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: nor the moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

O Lord save this woman thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Priest.

Be thou to her a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Priest.

O Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Priest.

Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant from the great pain and peril of childe-birth: grant we beseech thee most mercifull Father, that she through thy help, may both faithfully live, and walk in her vocation, according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glorie in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer her accustomed offerings: and if there be a communion, as is convenient that she receive the holy communion.

A commination against sinners, with certain prayers
to be used divers times in the year.

After morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a bell, and assembled in the church, the English Letanie shall be said after the accustomed manner. Which ended, the priest shall go into the pulpit, and say thus,

Brethren, in the primitive church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, untill the said discipline may be restored again (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the xxvii. chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of scripture, and that ye should answer to every sentence, *Amen*: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walk more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye are firm with your own mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Curled is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

And the people shall answer and say,
Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that curseth his father and mother.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that letteth in judgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widows,

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that lyeth with his neighbours wife.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that taketh reward to save the soul of innocent blood.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Curled are the unmercifull, the fornicators, and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Now seeing that all they be accounted as the prophet David beareth witness, which do erre and go astray from the commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and being alwayes at hand) returne unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the axe put to the root of the trees, so that every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen down and cast into the fire.

It is a fearfull thing to fall into the hand of the living God: he shall poure down rain upon the sinners, snares, fire, and brimstone, storm and tempest, this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, the Lord is come out of his place to visit the wickednesse of such as dwell upon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? his fan is in his hand, and he will purge the

A Commination

Reore, and gather his wheat into the barn : but he will burn the chaffe with unquenchable fire.

The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night : and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travailling with childe, and they shall not escape. Then shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornnesse of their heart have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodnesse, patience, and long sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. Then shall they call upon me (saith the Lord,) but I will not hear, they shall seek me early, but they shall not finde me, and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knock, when the doore shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercie, when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most just judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devil and his angels.

Therefore brethren, take we heed betimes while the day of salvation lasteth : for the night cometh, when none can work. But let us while we have the light, beleeve in the light, and walk as the children of the light, that wee be not cast into the utter darknesse, where is weeping, and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodnesse of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pitie promiserh us forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole minde and true heart) we return unto him. For though our sins be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow, and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll.

Turn you clean, saith the Lord, from all your wickednesse, and your sins shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your ungodlinesse that ye have done. Make you new hearts, and a new spirit. Wherefore will ye die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye shall live.

Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our sins.

For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selves, that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if

we come to him with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his wayes, if we will take his easie yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowlinesse, patience, and charitie, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, and serving him duely in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if wee do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the law, and from the extreame malediction, which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdom: unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all for his infinite mercie. Amen.

¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the priest and clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letanie) shall say this Psalme.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.

HAve mercie upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse : according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse : and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight : that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse : and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be clean : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladnesse : that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

Turn thy face from my sins : and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a clean heart (O God :) and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy helpe again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from bloud-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

A Commination.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord :) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit : a broken and a contrite heart (O God) thou shalt not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion : build thou the wals of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations : then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Christ have mercie upon us.

Lord have mercie upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servants.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

Send unto them help from above.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Help us, O God our Saviour.

Answer.

And for the glorie of thy names sake deliver us, be mercifull unto us sinners for thy names sake.

Minister.

Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their sins unto thee, that they, whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mighty God and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from sin and be saved : mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our sin. Thy property is to have mercie, to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins : spare us therefore good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed : enter not into judgement with thy servants, which be vile earth, and miserable sinners, but so turn thine ire from us, which meekly knowledge our vilenesse, and truly repent us of our faults : so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the minister.

Turn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned : be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying : for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pitie. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercie. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercie is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us.

THE



THE PSALMES OF DAVID:

Of the old translation, pointed as
it shall bee said or sung in churches.

Morning prayer.

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.



Blessed is the man that
hath not walked in the
counsel of the ungod-
ly, nor stand in the
way of sinners: and
hath not sit in the seat
of the scornfull.

2 But his delight is
in the law of the Lord: and in his law will
he exercise himself day and night.

3 And hee shall bee like a tree planted by
the water side: that will bring forth his
fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither: and look
whatsoever he doth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with
them: but they are like the chaff which
the winde scattereth away from the face of
the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not bee
able to stand in the judgement: neither
the sinners in the congregation of the right-
eous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the
righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall
perish.

Quare fremuerunt gentes. Psal. 2.

Why do the heathen so furiously rage
together: and why do the people ima-
gin a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth stand up, and
the rulers take counsel together: against the
Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder: and
cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh
them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in
derision.

5 Then shall hee speak unto them in his
wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy
hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the law whereof the Lord
hath said unto me: thou art my Son, this day
have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the
heathen for thine inheritance: and the utter-
most parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of
iron: and break them in pieces like a pot-
ters vessel.

10 Bee wise now therefore, O ye kings:
be learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoyce
unto him with reverence.

12 Kisse the Son, lest he be angrie, and so
ye perish from the right way: if his wrath
be kindled (yea but a little) blessed are all
they that put their trust in him.

Domine quid. Psal. 3.

Lord how are they increased that trouble
me: many are they that rise against
me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soule:
there is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender:
thou art my worship, and the lifter up of
my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice:
and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid mee down and slept, and rose up
again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not bee afraid for ten thousands
of people: that have set themselves against
me round about.

7 Up Lord, and help me, O my God: for
thou smitest all mine enemies upon the
cheek-bone, thou hast broken the teeth of
the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord:
and thy blessing is upon thy people.

Cum invocarem. Psal. 4.

Hear mee when I call, O God of my
righteousnesse: for thou hast set me as
libertie when I was in trouble, have mercy
upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O yee son of men, how long willye
blaspheme mine honour: and have such plea-
sure in vanitie, and seek after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath cho-
sen to himself the man that is godly: when
I call upon the Lord, hee will hear me.

4 Stand in awe and sin not: commune
with your own heart, and in your chamber,
and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness:
and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew
us any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up; the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart: since the time that their corn and wine, and oyl increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou Lord only that makest me dwell in safety.

Verba mea audire. Psal. 5.

Ponder my words, O Lord: consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that work vanitie.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhor both the bloud-thirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for mee, I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercie: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies: make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their ungodlinesse, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoyce: they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy name shall be joyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous: and with thy favourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

Evening prayer.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 6.

O Lord, rebuke mee not in thine indignation: neither chasten mee in thy displeasure.

2 Have mercie upon mee, O Lord, for I am, weak: O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore troubled: but Lord how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul: save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee:

and who will give thee thanks in the pit.

6 I am weary of my groaning, even at night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble, and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from mee all yee that work vanitie: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and sore vexed: they shall bee turned back and put to shame suddenly.

Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save mee from all them that persecute mee, and deliver me.

2 Lest hee devoure my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any thing: or if there bee any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with mee: yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take mee: yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy self: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for mee in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sake therefore lift up thy self again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocencie that is in me.

9 O let the wickednesse of the ungodly come to an end: but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong and patient: and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, hee will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: hee ordaineth his arrow against the persecutours.

15 Behold, hee travaileth with mischief: hee hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodlinesse.

16 Hee hath graven and digged up a pit, and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17. For his travail shall come upon his own head: and his wickednesse shall fall on his own pate.

18. I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and will praise the name of the Lord the most High.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord, our governour, how excellent is thy name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glorie above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou obtained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will confide in the heavens, even the works of thy fingers: the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him: and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the aire, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governour: how excellent is thy name in all the world!

Morning prayer.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.



Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speak of all thy marvelous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven back: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right, and my cause: thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly: thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: hee hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For hee shall judge the world in righteousness: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name, will

put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when hee maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord: consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate mee: thou that liftest mee up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the porch of the daughter of Sion: I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten, the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to bee but men.

Ut quid Domine. Psal. 10.

Why standest thou so far off (O Lord) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poore: let them bee taken in the craftie wiliness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own hearts desires: and speaketh good of the covetous, whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous: thy judgements are far above out of his sight, and therefore desiet he all his enemies.

6 For hee hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud: under his tongue is ungodlinesse and vanitie.

8 He sitteth lurking in the cheyish corners of the streets: and privily in his lurking dens, doth hee murder the innocent. His eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh hee in his den: that hee may ravish the poore.

10 Hee doth ravish the poore: when hee getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth down, and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hand of his captains.

12 Hee hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherlesse and poore unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido. Psal. 11.

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say yee then to my soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill?

2 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poore: and his eye-lids trie the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Evening prayer.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 12.

W
H
E
E

Elp mee Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are minished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanitie every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is lord over us?

5 Now for the comfortlesse trouble sake of the needy: and because of the despising of the poore.

6 I will up (saith the Lord:) and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set them at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: even as the silver which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them. O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Usquequo Domine. Psal. 13.

HOW long wilt thou forget mee (O Lord) for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsel in my soul, and bee so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord, my God lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me will rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with mee: yea, I will praise the name of the Lord most highest.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.

THE fool hath said in his heart: there is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and see after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way: they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the son of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappinesse is in their wayes, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they eat up people as it were bread?

9 And call not upon the Lord, there were they brought in great fear (even where no fear was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you yee have made a mock at the counsell of the poore: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion: when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Morning Prayer.

Domine quis habitabis. Psal. 15.

Lord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall lift up on thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 Hee that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 Hee that setteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not: though it were to his own hinderance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doth these things: shall never fall.

Conserua me. Psal. 16.

Preserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another God: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of bloud will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto mee in a fair ground: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving mee warning: my reins also chasten mee in the night season.

9 I have set God alwayes before me: for hee is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoyced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my

soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine Holy one to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew mee the path of life: in thy presence is the fulnesse of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi Domine iustitiam. Psal. 17.

Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer: that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in mee: for I am utterly purposed that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of my lips: I have kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my foot-steps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear mee: incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindnesse, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep mee as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble mee: mine enemies compasse me round about to take away my soul.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, & from the evil world: which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

Evening prayer.

Diligam te. Psal. 18.

Will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my strong rock and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my

duckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord which is worthy to be praised: so shall I bee safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodlinesse made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me: the snakes of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I wil call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voyce out of his holy temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did flie: he came flying upon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darknesse his secret place: his pavilion round about him, with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightnesse of his presence his clouds removed: hailstones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heaven, and the highest gave his thunder: hailstones and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from the high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them that hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward mee after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord: and have not forsaken my God as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his lawes: and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him: I eschewed mine own wickednesse.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward after my righteous dealing: and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt bee clean: and with the froward thou shalt learne wardnesse.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity: and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou shalt also light my candle: O Lord my God shall make my darknesse be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men: and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tried in fire, he is the defender of all them that trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth mee with strength of war: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength to the battell: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them: yea even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the winde: I will cast them out of the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the striving of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall tremble with me.

46 The strange children shall fail : and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed bee my strong helper : and praised bee the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that seeth that I bee avenged : and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth mee from my (true) enemies, and setteth mee up above mine adversaries : thou shalt rid mee from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles : and sing praises unto thy name.

51 Great prosperity giveth hee unto his King : and sheweth loving kindnesse unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Morning prayer.

Caeli enarrant. Psal. 19.

He heavens declare the glory of God : and the firmament sheweth his handy work.

2 One day telleth another : and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language : but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun : which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again : and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul : the testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart : the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever : the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea then much fine gold : sweeter also then honey and the honey combe.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant taught : and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth : O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest they get the dominion over me : so shall I bee undefiled and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart : be alwayes acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord, my strength and my redeemer,

Exaudiatte Dominus. Psal. 20.

The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble : the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary : and strength thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings : and accept thy burnt-sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire : and fulfill all thy minde.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the name of the Lord our God : the Lord performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven : even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses : but we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen : but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, and hear us O King of heaven : when we call upon thee.

Domine in virtute. Psal. 21.

The king shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord : exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire : and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodnesse : and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life : even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation : glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity : and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the king putteth his trust in the Lord : and in the mercie of the most Highest he shall not miscarrie.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thine hand : thy right hand shall smite out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath : the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee : and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight : and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Beethou exalted Lord in thine own strength : so will wee sing and praise thy power.

Evening prayer.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.

Y God, my God, look upon me,
why hast thou forsaken mee:
and art so far from my health,
and from the words of my
complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but
thou hearest not: and in the night season al-
so I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou wor-
ship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted
in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen:
they put their trust in thee, and were not
confounded.

6 But as for mee, I am a worm and no
man: a very scorn of men, and the outcast
of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn:
they shoot out their lips, and shake their
heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God that he would deli-
ver him: let him deliver him if hee will
have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my
mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when
I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I
was born: thou art my God, even from my
mothers wombe.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard
at hand: and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat
bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths:
as it were a ramping and roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my
bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the
midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a pot-
sheard, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums:
and thou shalt bring me into the dust of
death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me:
and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege
against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I
may tell all my bones: they stand staring
and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them:
and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord:
thou art my succour, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my
starling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: thou
hast heard me also from among the horns of
the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my bre-
thren: in the midst of the congregation will
I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye that fear him:
magnifie him all ye of the seed of Jacob,

and fear him all yee seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred
the low estate of the poor, he hath not
his face from him: but when he called
to him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great
congregation: my vows will I perform in
sight of them that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat and bee satisfied:
they that seek after the Lord shall praise
him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall
remember themselves, and be turned unto
the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nation
shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and
he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as bee fat upon earth:
shall be eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the
dust shall kneel before him: and no man
hath quickened his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall
be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall
declare his righteousness: unto a people that
shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.

The Lord is my shepherd: therefore
I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture:
he shall lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul: and bring me
forth in the paths of righteousness for his
names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley
of the shadow of death, I wil fear no evil:
for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staff com-
fort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me
against them that trouble me: thou shalt
anoint my head with oyl, and my cup shall
be full.

6 But thy loving kindnesse & mercy shall
follow me all the dayes of my life: and
I wil dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Morning prayer.

Dominus est terra. Psal. 24.

The earth is the Lords, and all
that therein is: the compasses
of the world, and they that dwell
therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon
the seas: and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of
the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even he that hath clean hands and a
pure heart: & that hath not lifted up his minde
unto vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbor.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the
Lord: and righteousness from the God of
his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that
seek him: even of them that seek thy face,
O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be lift up ye everlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battell.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be lift up ye everlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

Ad te, Domine. Psal. 25.

UNto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed: but such as transgresse without a cause shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me: for thou art the God of my salvation, in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving kindnesse which hath been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercie think thou upon mee (O Lord) for thy goodnesse.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meek shall hee guide in judgement: and such as be gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth: unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

10 For thy names sake, O Lord: be mercifull unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that hee shall choofe.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him: and hee will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord: for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon mine adversity and misery: and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul and deliver me: let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing

wait upon me: for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. 26.

BE thou my judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently: my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: try out my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is ever before mine eyes: and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons: neither will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I go to thine altar.

7 That I may shew the voyce of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners: nor my life with the bloud-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently: O Lord deliver me, & be mercifull unto me.

12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

Evening prayer.

Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.



He Lord is my light and my salvation, whom then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked (even mine enemies and my foes) came upon mee to eat up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head: above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and speake praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voyce, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my face: thy face Lord will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I beleeve verily to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the living.

16 O tarrie thou the Lords leasure: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad te Domine. Psal. 28.

UNto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions when I cry unto thee: when I hold up my hands toward the mercy-seat of thy holy temple.

3 O pluck me not away (neither destroy me) with the ungodly and wicked doers: which speak friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their own inventions.

5 Recompense them after the work of their hands: pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their minde the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his anointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them up for ever.

Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.

Bring unto the Lord (O ye mighty) bring young rams unto the Lord: ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a calf: Libanus also and Sirion like a young bullock.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes: in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the warre: and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Morning prayer.

Exaltabo te Domine. Psal. 30.

I will magnifie thee, O Lord: for thou hast set me up: and thou hast made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soul out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye saints of his:) and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heavinesse may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodnesse hast made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face (from me) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and thou hast heard me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blow: when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heavinesse into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shall every good man praise of thy praise without ceasing: O my God I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

In te, Domine speravi. Psal. 31.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bowe down thine ear to me: make haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad, and rejoyce in thy mercie: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large room.

10 Have mercie upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness; yea, my soul and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my years with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquitie: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproof among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten as a dead man out of minde: I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemie of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them

that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong citie.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

26 O love the Lord all ye his saints: for the Lord preserveth them that are faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Evening prayer.

Beati quorum. Psal. 32.

Blessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavie upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will knowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great waters floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will enform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule which have no understanding: whose mouths must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord, mercie embraceth him on every side.

12 Beglad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the Lord: and be joyfull all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate iusti. Psal. 33.

Rejoyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankful,

3 Praise

2 Praise the Lord with harping psalmes
unto him with the lute and instrument of
ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing
praises lustily (unto him) with a good cou-
rage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and
all his works are faithfull.

5 He loveth righteousness and judge-
ment: the earth is full of the goodnesse of
the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the hea-
vens made: and all the hosts of them by
the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea to-
gether, as it were upon an heap: and layeth
up the deep as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand
in awe of him all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he com-
manded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the
heathen to nought: and maketh the devices
of the people to be of none effect, and cast-
eth out the counsels of princes.

11 The counsel of the Lord shall endure
for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from
generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is
the Lord Jehova: and blessed are the folk
that he hath chosen to him, to be his inheri-
tance.

13 The Lord looked down from hea-
ven, and beheld all the children of men:
from the habitation of his dwelling he con-
sidereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them:
and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king that can be saved by
the multitude of an host: neither is any
mightie man delivered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted but a vain thing
to save a man: neither shall he deliver any
man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon
them that fear him: and upon them that
put their trust in his mercie.

18 To deliver their souls from death:
and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for
the Lord: for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him:
because we have hoped in his holy name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindnes (O Lord) be
upon vs: like as we do put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.

I Will alway give thanks unto the Lord:
his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast of the
Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be
glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let us
magnifie his name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea,
he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him, and
lightened: & their faces were not ashy.

6 Lo, the poore crieth, and the Lord
reth him: yea, and saveth him out of
troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord tarrieth
about them that fear him: and delivereth
them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the
Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye that be his
for they that fear him lack nothing.

10 The lions do lack, and suffer hunger:
but they which seek the Lord, shall want
in no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children and hearken
unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to
live, and would fain see good dayes: keep
his tongue from evil, and thy lips that
thou speak no guile.

13 Eschew evil, and do good: seek
peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over
the righteous: and his ears are open unto
their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is
against them that do evil: to root out
the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord
heareth them: and delivereth them out of
their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that
call upon him of a contrite heart: and will save
such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the right-
eous: but the Lord delivereth him out of
all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that
one of them is not broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the un-
righteous: and they that hate the righteous,
shall be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the souls of
his servants: and all they that put their trust
in him, shall not be defitute.

Morning prayer.

Judica me Domine. Psal. 35.

P Lead thou my cause, O Lord:
with them that strive with
me, and fight thou against
them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield
and buckler: and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the
mouth of them that persecute me: for
my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put
to shame that seek after my soul: let them
be turned back, and brought to confusion,
and imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the
wind, and the angel of the Lord scattering
them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery:
let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares: and his net that he hath laid privily catch himself: that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul be joyfull in the Lord: it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore and him that is in miserie, from him that spoileth him.

11 False witnesse did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Neverthelesse, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosome.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend, or my brother: I went heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversitie they rejoyced, and gathered them together: yea, the very subjects came together against me unawares, making mows at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were mine mockers: which gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O Let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes, that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouths: and said, Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand up to judge my quarrell: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them bee put to confusion and shame together, that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce, that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them

say alway, Blessed be the Lord which hath pleasure in the prosperitie of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

Dixit injustus. Psal. 36.

MY heart sheweth me the wickednesse of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: until his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou Lord shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercie, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousnes of thy house: & thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen (all) that work wickednesse: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

Evening Prayer.

Noli emulari. Psal. 37.

FRet not thy self because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grasse: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and hee shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy self at him whose way doth prosper, against the

the man that doth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: free not thy self, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just: and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poore and needie, and to slay such as be of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perilous time: and in the dayes of death they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yes, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.

22 Such as be blessed of God shall possess the land: and they that be cursed of him shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever mercifull and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land:

and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is opened in wisdom: and his tongue talketh of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart, and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous, and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand: nor condemn him when he is just.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and thy way, and he shall promote thee, thou shalt possess the land: when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I myself have seen the ungodly great power: and flourishing like a bay-tree.

37 And I went by, and lo he was gone: I sought him, but his place could not be found.

38 Keep innocencie, and take heed to the thing that is right: for that shall bring thee a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the end of the ungodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Morning prayer.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 38.

Do not rebuke me in thine anger: neither chasten me in thine heavie displeasure.
2 For thine arrows stick in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone up to my head: and are like a sore burden, heavie for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupted through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and miserie: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loynes are filled with a disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have roared for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength is failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours

and looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afar off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickednesse, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not: and as one that is dumb, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord, my God.

16 I have required, that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me: for when my foot slipped, they rejoyced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednesse, and be sory for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou far from me.

22 Haste thee to help me: O Lord God my salvation.

Dixi custodiam. Psal. 39.

1 I said, I will take heed to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea, even from good words, but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily, every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I

am even consumed by the meanes of thy heauie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee: and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Expectans expectavi. Psal. 40.

1 I waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man, that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous works which thou hast done: like as be also thy thoughts which are to usward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I would declare them, and speak of them: they should be more then I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat-offering thou wouldest not have: but mine ears hast thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to do it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: loe, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercie and truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord: let thy loving kindnesse and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up: yea, they are more in number then the hairs of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me : make haste (O Lord) to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it : let them be driven backward and put to rebuke that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate, and rewarded with shame, that say unto me : Fie upon thee, fie upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee : and let such as love thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy : but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer : make no long tarrying, O my God.

Evening prayer.

Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.



Blessed is he that considereth the poor (and needy :) the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth : and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick upon his bed : make thou all his bed in his sicknesse.

4 I said, Lord, be mercifull unto me : heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me : when shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity : and his heart conceiveth falshood within himself, and when he cometh forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me : even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceed against him : and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend whom I trusted : which did also eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O Lord : raise thou me up again, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourest me : that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health thou upholdest me : and shalt set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel : world without end, Amen.

Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.

Like as the hart desireth the water brooks : so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even

for the living God : when shall I come and appear before the presence of God ?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night : while they daily say unto me, What is now thy God ?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I pour out my heart by my self : for I went into the multitude, and brought them forth from the house of God.

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving among such as keep holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heaviness, my soul :) and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

7 Put thy trust in God : for I will give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me : therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water pipes : all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his kindness on the day time : and in the evening did I sing of him, and made prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me : why thus heavily, while the enemy oppress me ?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as a sword : while mine enemies (that hate me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me, Where is now thy God ?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

15 O put thy trust in God : for he will yet thank him which is the help of his countenance, and my God.

Judica me Deus. Psal. 43.

Give sentence with me, O God, defend my cause against the ungodly people : O deliver me from the deceitful and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee : and why go I so heavily while the enemy oppress me ?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me : and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my strength, with gladnesse : and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavie, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

6 O put thy trust in God : for he will yet give him thanks, which is the help of his countenance, and my God.

Morning prayer.

Dens auribus. Psal. 44.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword: neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my king (O God:) send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they which hate us spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us to be eaten up like sheep: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen: and that the people make their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and asphemer: for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee: nor behave our selves frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back: neither are our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten us in the place of dragons: and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out?

22 He knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

23 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long: and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

24 Up Lord, why sleepest thou: awake and be not absent from us for ever.

25 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our misery and trouble?

26 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

27 Arise and help us: and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

Eructavit cor meum. Psal. 45.

MY heart is enditing of a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made unto the king.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer than the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty: according to thy worship and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meeknesse and righteousnesse, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy fear (O God) endureth for ever: the scepter of thy kingdome is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousnesse, and hated iniquity: wherefore God (even thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyl of gladnesse above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrrour, aloes, and cassia: out of the ivorie palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold (wrought about with divers colours.)

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider: encline thine ear: forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the king have pleasure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needle work: the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladnesse shall they be brought: and shall enter into the kings palace,

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy name from one generation unto another: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee world without end.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.

God is our hope and strength: a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the citie of God: the holy place of the tabernacle of the most Highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdomes are moved: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Evening prayer.

Omnes gentes plaudite. Psal. 47.



Clap your hands together, (all ye people:) O sing unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us: even the worship of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trump.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto (our) God: O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat,

9 The princes of the people are joy unto the people of the God of Abraham for God (which is very high exalted) defend the earth as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.

Great is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the city of our God, even on his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, and joy of the whole earth: upon the north side lieth the city of the great king, God well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth are gathered: and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things: they were astonied, and suddenly came down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow: as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea through the east winde.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the citie of the Lord of hosts, in the temple of our God: God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindnesse (God:) in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according unto thy name, so thy praise unto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughters of Juda be glad: because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her: and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever: he shall be our guide unto death.

Audite hec omnes. Psal. 49.

O Hear ye this, all ye people: ponder with your ears, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore: speak ye with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom, and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the poor, and shew my dark speech upon the hard.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the day of wickednesse: and when the wickedness of my heels compasseth me round about?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods: and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother, nor make agreement unto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls, so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long: and yet shall he come to the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men shall perish together: as well as the foolish.

ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse : and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich : or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an happy man : and so long as thou dost well unto thy self, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers : and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour, hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Morning prayer.

Deus deorum. Psal. 50.



He Lord, even the most mighty God hath spoken : and called the world, from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared : in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me : those that have made a covenant with me, with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for God is judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak : I my self will testify against thee, O Israel, for I am God even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor he-goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forrest are

mine : and so are the cattels upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains : and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulle-flesh : and drink the bloud of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most Highest.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God : Why dost thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth ?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behinde thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him : and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickednesse : and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou satest and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy self : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God : lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whoso offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me : and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.

HAve mercie upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse : according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse : and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I knowledge my faults : and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight : that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse : and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladnesse : that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

9 Turn thy face from thy sins : and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence : and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloud-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Quid gloriaris? Psal. 52.

Why boastest thou thy self, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God: endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp rasour.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousnesse more then goodnesse: and to talk of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that took not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercie of God for ever and ever.

10 I will alwayes give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy name, for thy saints like it well.

Evening prayer.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.



He foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they and become abominable in their wickednesse: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without understanding that work wickednesse: eating up my people as if they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was: for God hath broken the bones of him that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion: oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity.

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce: and Israel should be right glad.

Deus in nomine. Psal. 54.

SAve me, O God, for thy names sake: and save me in thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God: and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me and tyrants (which have not God before their eyes) seek after my soul.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy name (O Lord:) because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 55.

Hear my prayer, O God: and hide not thy self from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and hear me: how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy cryeth so, and the ungodly cometh on so fast: for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the fear of death is fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulnesse and trembling are come upon me: and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flie away, and be at rest.

7 Lo then would I get me away far off: and remain in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormy winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and divide them: for I have spied unrighteousnesse and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the mids of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceit and guile go not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could have born it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that did magnifie himself against me: for then (peradventure) I would have hid my self from him.

14 But it was even thou my companion: my guide and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsel together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickednesse is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God: and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at noonday will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall hear my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace, from the battell that was against me: for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever, shall hear me, and bring them down: for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, having war in his heart: his words were (smoother then oyl), and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloud-thirsty and deceitfull men shall not live out half their dayes: nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Morning prayer.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 56.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, for man goeth about to devoure me: he is daily fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word: I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words: all that they imagine is to do me evil.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close: and mark my steps when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednesse: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my flittings, put my tears into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy book?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee (O God) will I pay my vows: unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee: and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge untill this tyranny be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercie and truth: my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men (that are set on fire:) whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet: and pressed down my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the mids of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up my glorie, awake lute and harp: I my self will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercie reacheth unto the heavens: and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glorie above all the earth.

Si vere utique. Psal. 58.

ARe your mindes set upon righteousness, O ye congregation: and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sons of men.

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart
Upon the earth: and your hands deal with
wickednesse.

3 The ungodly are froward even from
their mothers womb: as soon as they be
born, they go astray, and speak lies:

4 They are as venomous as the poison
of a serpent: even like the deaf adder that
stoppeth her ears.

5 Which refuseth to hear the voice of
the charmer: charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth (O God) in their
mouthes, smite the jaw-bones of the lions,
O Lord: let them fall away like water that
runneth apace, and when they shoot their
arrows, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail,
and be like the untimely fruit of a wo-
man: and let them not see the sun.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with
thorns: so let indignation vex him even
as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when he
seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his foot-
steps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there
is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse
there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Evening prayer.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.

Deliver me from mine enemies,
(O God:) defend me from
them that rise up against me.
2 O deliver mee from the
wicked doers: and save me
from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul:
the mighty men are gathered against me,
without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves
without my fault: arise thou therefore to
help me, and behold.

5 Stand up (O Lord God of hosts) thou
God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and
be not mercifull unto them that offend of
malicious wickednesse.

6 They go to and fro in the evening:
they grin like a dog, and run about through
the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth,
and swords are in their lips: for who doth
hear?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in
derision: and thou shalt laugh all the hea-
then to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee:
for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodnesse plen-
teously: and God shall let me see my desire
upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget
thee: but scatter them abroad among the peo-
ple, and put them down, O Lord our de-
liverer.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for
words of their lips, they shall be taken
their pride: and why? their preaching
of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume
them, that they may perish: and know
it is God which ruleth in Jacob, and
the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return
grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for
meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power,
and will praise thy mercie betimes in the
morning: for thou hast been my defence
and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will I
for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my
mercifull God.

Deus repulisti nos. Psal. 60.

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scat-
tered us abroad: thou also hast been
displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided
it: heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavie
things: thou hast given us a drink of dea-
thly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as
fear thee: that they may triumph because
of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved deli-
vered: help me with thy right hand, and
hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse,
I will rejoyce and divide Sichem: and men
out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine:
Ephraim also is the strength of my head,
Juda is my law-giver.

8 Moab is my wash pot, over Edom will
I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou
glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong ci-
tie: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast us out, O God:
wilt not thou, O God, go out with our
hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for
vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts:
for it is he that shall tread down our ene-
mies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 61.

Hear my crying, O God: give ear unto
my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call
unto thee: when my heart is in heaviness.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is
higher than I: for thou hast been my hope,
and a strong tower for me against the ene-
mie.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever:
and my trust shall be under the covering
of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast given an heritage unto those that fear thy name.

6 Thou shalt grant the king a long life: that his years may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever: O prepare thy loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise unto thy name: that I may daily perform my vows.

Morning prayer.

Nonne Deo. Psal. 62.

MY soul truly waiteth still upon God: for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man: yee shall be slain all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people:) poure out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vain: the children of men are deceitfull upon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanity it self.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanity: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull: for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.

O God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and dry land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindnesse is better then the life it self: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live wil I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift up my hands in thy name.

6 My soul shall bee satisfied even as it were with marrow and fatnesse: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my soul: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may bee a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall rejoyce in God, all they also that swear by him shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speak lies, shall be stopped.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 64.

Hear my voyce, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him, and fear not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: insomuch that whoso seeth them shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

Evening prayer.

Te decet hymnus. Psal. 65.



GOD O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow bee performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

D 2

3 My

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou mercifull unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madness of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and bledest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and bledest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The foles shall be full of sheep: the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

Jubilate Deo. Psal. 68.

1 Be joyfull in God all yee lands: sing praises unto the honour of his name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy works: through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land: so that they went through the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God, ye people: and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare, and laydest trouble upon our loins.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a weary place.

12 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: and will pay thee my vows, which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken, all ye that fear God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth: and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I encline unto wickednesse with my heart: the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me: and confirmed the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercie from me.

Deus miseretur. Psal. 67.

God be mercifull unto us, and blese us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall blese us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Morning prayer.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.

Et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away: and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoyce before God: let them also be merry and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his name: magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens as it were upon an horse, praise him in his name, yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widows: even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to bee of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivitie: but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the companie of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though yee have lien among the pots, yet shall ye bee as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivitie captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised bee the Lord daily: even the God which helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 Hee is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairie scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Balan: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may bee dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may bee red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and King goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord, in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Juda their counsel: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mighty, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver: and when hee hath scattered the people that delight in war.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O yee kingdomes of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all, from the beginning: lo, hee doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mightie voice.

34 Ascribe yee the power to God over Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: even the God of Israel he will give strength and power unto his people, blessed be God.

Evening prayer.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 69.



Ave me, O God: for the waters are come in even unto my soul.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is: I am come into deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry: my sight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the hairs of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy mee, guiltlesse, are mightie.

5 I payed them the things that I never took: God thou knowest my simplenesse, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, bee ashamed for my cause: let not those that seek thee, bee confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren: even an aliant unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my self with fasting: and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me: and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer unto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercie: even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take mee out of the mire, that I sink not: oh let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-floud drown mee, neither let the deep swallow me up: and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindnesse is comfortable: turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble: oh haste thee and hear mee.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it: oh deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heavinesse: I looked for some to have pitie on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat: and when I was thirstie, they gave mee vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall: and let the things (that should have been for their wealth) be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and ever bow down their backs.

25 Poure out thine indignation upon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation bee void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them bee wiped out of the book of the living: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for mee, when I am poore and in heavinesse: thy help (O God) shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better

then a bullock, that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad: seek ye after God, and your souls shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Juda: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name, shall dwell therein.

Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

Haste thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them (for their reward) bee soon brought to shame: that cry over me, There he is.

4 But let all those that seek thee, bee joyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poore and in misery: haste thee unto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

Morning prayer.

In te Domine speravi. Psal. 71.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let mee never bee put to confusion: but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness, encline thine ear unto mee and save me.

2 Bee thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help mee, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall be alway of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth bee filled with thy praise: (that I may sing of thy glory) and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of ages: forsake mee not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel

counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God: my God haste thee to help me.

11 Let them bee confounded and perish, that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

12 As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught mee from my youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed mee, and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again!

19 Thou hast brought mee to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness, O God, playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy one of Israel.

21 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.

Give the king thy judgements, O God: and thy righteousness unto the kings son.

2 Then shall hee judge the people according unto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 Hee shall keep the simple folk by their right: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wooll: even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish:

yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall bee also from the one sea, to the other: and from the floud unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service.

12 For hee shall deliver the poore when hee crieth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 Hee shall be favourable to the simple and needy: and shall preserve the souls of the poore.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong: and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 Hee shall live, and unto him shall bee given of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he bee praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth high upon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the citie, like grasse upon the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name shall remain under the sun among the posterities: which shall bee blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed bee the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which only doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed bee the name of his majestie for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his majestie. Amen, Amen.

Evening prayer.

Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.



Quam bonus God is loving unto Israel: even unto such as are of a clean heart.

2 Nevertheless, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had well nigh slipped.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperitie.

4 For they are in no peril of death: but are lustie and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they bee so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with crueltie.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse: and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemie: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them: and thereout suck they no small advantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocencie.

13 All the day long have I been punished: and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then should I have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Untill I went into the sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou doest set them in slippery places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearfull end!

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the citie.

20 Thus mine heart was grieved: and it went even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Neverthelesse I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden mee by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide mee with thy counsel: and after that, receive mee with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee: and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speak of all thy works (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

Ut quid Deus. Psal. 74.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

2. O think upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3. Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evil in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have defiled the dwelling place of thy name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 Wee see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more: no not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thine hands: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help that is done upon earth, hee doth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poore for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darknesse and cruell habitations.

22 O let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poore and needy give praise unto thy name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

Morn.

Morning prayer.

Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.

UNto thee, O God, do wee give thanks: yea, unto thee do wee give thanks.

2 Thy name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiff neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east nor from the west, nor yet from the south.

8 And why? God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break: and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Notus in Iudæa. Psal. 76.

IN Jury is God known: his name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep: and all the men (whose hands were mighty) have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the chariot and horse are fallen.

7 Thou even thou art to bee feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled and was still.

9 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turn to thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou refrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all yee that bee round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refrain the spirit of princes: and is wonderfull among the kings of the earth.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

I Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my fore ran and ceased not, in the night season my soul refused comfort.

3 When I am in heavinesse I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the dayes of old: and the years that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to bee gracious: and will hee shut up his loving kindnesse in displeasure?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord: and call to minde thy wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the aire thundred: and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved, and shook withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Evening prayer.

Attendite popule. Psal. 78.

Hear my law, O my people: and incline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

Which.

3 Which we have heard and known: and such as our fathers have told us.

4 That wee should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mightie and wonderfull works that hee hath done.

5 Hee made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law: which hee commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posteritie might know it: and the children which were yet unborn.

7 To the intent that when they came up: they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments.

9 And not to bee as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborn generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaved not stedfastly unto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being harnessed, and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the covenant of God: and would not walk in his law.

12 But forgot what he had done: and the wonderfull works that hee had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did hee in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.

14 Hee divided the sea, and let them go through: he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 Hee clave the hard rocks in the wilderness: and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 Hee brought waters out of the stony rock: so that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withall: but can hee give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?

22 When the Lord heard this, hee was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up hevie displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleaved not in God: and put not their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above: and opened the doores of heaven,

25 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat angels food: for he sent them meat enough.

27 Hee caused the east-winde to blow under heaven: and through his power he brought in the south-west winde.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick dust: and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled: for hee gave them their own desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouthes, the hevie wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them: yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and beleaved not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did hee consume in vanitie: and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Neverthelesse, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But hee was so mercifull, that he forgave their misdeeds: & destroyed them not.

39 Yea many a time turned hee his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For hee considered that they were but flesh: and that they were even a winde that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God, and moved the holy one in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hands: and of the day when hee delivered them from the hand of theemie.

44 How hee had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into bloud: so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up: and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillers: and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 Hee destroyed their vines with hail-stones, and their mulberrie-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattell also with hail: and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble: and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death: but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt: the most principall and mightiest in the wellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep: and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely, that they should not fear: and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuarie: even to his mountain, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo: even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity: and their beautie into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword: and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Juda: even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he builded his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheepfolds.

72 As he was following the ewes great

with young ones, he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Morning prayer.

Deus, venerunt. Psal. 79.



God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the aire: and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to burie them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry? shall thy jealousie burn like fire for ever?

6 Poure out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdomes that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercie upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great miserie.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glorie of thy name: O deliver us, and be mercifull unto our sins for thy names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants bloud that is shed: be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatnesse of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemie wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) seven fold into their bosome.

14 So we that be thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Quiregis Israel. Psal. 80.

Hear, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep: shew thy self also, thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stir up thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light

of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them plenteousnesse of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madeest room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge: that all they that go by, pluck off her grapes?

13 The wilde bore out of the wood doth root it up: and the wilde beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madeest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the son of man whom thou madeest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so wil not we go back from thee: let us live, and wee shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and wee shall be whole.

Exultate D^o. Psal. 81.

Sing we merrily unto God our strength: make a cheerfull noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the Psalmes, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon mee in troubles, and I delivered thee: and heard thee what

time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also: at the waters of Meribah.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voyce: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust: and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me: for if Israel had walked in my ways.

15 I should soon have put down their enemies: and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars: but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-floure: and with honey out of the stony rock should I have satisfied them.

Evening prayer.

Deus sedit. Psal. 82.



GOD standeth in the congregation of princes: he is a judge among gods.

2 How long will yee give wrong judgement: and accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse: see that such as be in need and necessity, have right.

4 Deliver the outcast and poore: save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned, nor understand, but walk on still in darknesse: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods: and ye all are children of the most Highest.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all the heathen to thine inheritance.

Deus quis similis? Psal. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence: refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsell against thy servants.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them

day
f
aff
to m
n the
god
roug
en th
ear m
r ow
ir ow
near
ked
heir
t the
d hav
d hav
ich th
out of
l the
ongre
judge
e giv
accept
e: see
, have
e save
under
all the
urfe.
all are
ll like
earth
thine

The xvi. day.

The Psalmes.

The xvii. day.

them out, that they bee no more a people :
and that the name of Israel may be no more
in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads toge-
ther with one consent : and are confede-
rate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the
Ismaelites : the Moabites and Hagarenes.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech :
the Philistines, with them that dwell at
Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyned unto them : and
have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madia-
nites : unto Sifera, and unto Jabin, at the
brook of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor : and became
as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb
and Zeb : yea, make all their princes like as
Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves :
the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a
wheel : and as the stubble before the
winde.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the
wood : and as the flame that consumeth the
mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tem-
pest : and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord :
that they may seek thy name.

17 Let them bee confounded and vexed
ever more and more : let them bee put to
shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou (whose
name is Jehovah :) art onely the most High-
est over all the earth.

Quam dilecta. Psal. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings : thou
Lord of hosts ?

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to en-
ter into the courts of the Lord : my heart
and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house,
and the swallow a nest, where shee may lay
her young : even thy altars, O Lord of hosts,
my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house :
they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in
thee : in whose heart are thy ways.

6 Which going through the vale of mise-
ry, use it for a well : and the pools are filled
with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength :
and unto the God of Gods appeareth every
one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer :
hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender : and look
upon the face of thine anointed,

10 For one day in thy courts : is better then
a thousand.

11 I had rather be a door-keeper in the
house of my God : then to dwel in the tents
of ungodlinesse.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence :
the Lord will give grace and worship, and
no good thing shall he withhold from them
that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the
man that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti Domine. Psal. 85.

Lord, thou art become gracious unto
thy land : thou hast turned away the cap-
tivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy
people : and covered all their sins.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displea-
sure : and turned thy self from thy wrathful
indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour : and
let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever :
and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from
one generation to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quick-
en us : that thy people may rejoyce in
thee ?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us
thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will
say concerning me : for he shall speak peace
unto his people : and to his saints, that they
turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear
him : that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercie and truth are met together :
righteousnesse and peace have kissed each
other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earthe
and righteousnesse hath looked down from
heaven.

12 Yea, the LORD shall shew loving
kindnesse : and our land shall give her in-
crease.

13 Righteousnesse shall go before him : and
he shall direct his going in the way.

Morning prayer.

Inclina Domine. Psal. 86.

Owe down thine ear, O Lord :
and hear me : for I am poore
and in miserie.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for
I am holy : my God save thy
servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I
will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for un-
to thee (O Lord) do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou Lord art good and gracious :
and

And of great mercie unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give care Lord unto my prayer: and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee (O Lord:) there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord: and shall glorifie thy name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way (O Lord) and I will walk in thy truth: O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and will praise thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercie toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the congregations of naughtie men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and mercie: long suffering, plenteous in goodnesse and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercie upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for good, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed: because thou Lord hast holpen me, and comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.

His foundations are upon the holy hills: the Lord loveth the gates of Sion, more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou citie of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistims also: and they of Tyre, with the Morians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was born in her: and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it, when he writeth up the people: that he was born there.

7 The singers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Domine Deus. Psal. 88.

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee: O let my prayer enter into thy presence, incline thine eare unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh unto hell,

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit: and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the graves which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit in a place of darknesse, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me, and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise up again and praise thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindnesse be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in miserie, and like unto him that is at the point to die: (even from my youth up) thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Evening prayer.

Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.

Mercies of the Lord shall be alway of the loving kindnesse of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, Mercie shall be set up for ever: thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I stablish for ever: and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds

that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsel of the saints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee: thy truth (most mighty Lord) is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the north and the south: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy name.

14 Thou hast a mightie arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equitie is the habitation of thy seat: mercie and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can rejoyce in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glorie of their strength: and in thy loving kindness thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy one of Israel is our king.

20 Thou spakest sometimes in visions unto thy saints, and saidst: I have laid help upon one that is mightie, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the son of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercie shall be with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the foulds.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my first-born: higher then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercie will I keep for him for evermore: and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgements,

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments: I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

33 Neverthelesse, my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break: nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by my holiness, that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever: and his seat is like as the sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon: and as the faithfull witnesse in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges, and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by spoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adversaries to rejoyce.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and givest him not victorie in the battell.

43 Thou hast put out his glorie: and cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: & covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self, for ever: and shall thy wrath burn like fire?

46 Oh remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesses: which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy servants have: and how I do bear in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed: praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, Amen.

Morning prayer.

Domine, refugium. Psal. 90.



Ord, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou

art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.

6 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sins in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore years and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourescore years: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach us to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfie us with thy mercie, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the years wherein we have suffered adversitie.

16 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious majestie of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

Qui habitat. Psal. 91.

WHoso dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon day,

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee, neither shall any plague come nigh dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands, that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and as a deer: the young lion and the dragon shall thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set him up, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hear him: yea, I am with him in trouble, will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him, and shew him my salvation.

Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy name, O most Highest.

2 To tell of thy loving kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute: upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou Lord hast made me glad through thy works: and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord how glorious are thy works, and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickednesse do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever, but thou Lord art the most Highest for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies (O Lord) lo thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn: for I am anointed with fresh oyl.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine eare shall hear his desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like the palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like the cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the

The xviii. day.

The Psalmes.

The xix. day.

Lord my strength is : and that there is no unrighteousnesse in him.

Evening prayer.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 93.

The Lord is king, and hath put on glorious apparell : the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure : that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared : thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen, O Lord, the floods have lift up their voice : the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly : but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure : holinesse becometh thine house for ever.

Deus ultionum. Psal. 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise thou judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly : how long shall the ungodly triumph ?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdainfully : and make such proud boasting ?

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord : and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger : and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see : neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye unwise among the people : O ye fools, when will ye understand ?

9 He that planted the ear shall he not hear : or he that made the eye, shall he not see ?

10 Or he that nutureth the heathen : it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish ?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord :) and teachest him in thy law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversitie : untill the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people : neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Untill righteousness turn again unto judgement : all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked : or who will take my part against evil doers ?

17 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped : thy mercie, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart : thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the stool of wickednesse : which imagineth mischief as a law ?

21 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous : and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their own malice : yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Morning prayer.

Venite exultemus. Psal. 95.

Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

11 Unto whom I swore in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.

Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his name : be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised : he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols : but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glory

6 Glorie and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuarie.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people) ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his name : bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O Worship the Lord in the beautie of holinesse : let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen that the Lord is King : and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad : let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth : and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.

THe Lord is King, the earth may bee glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darknesse are round about him : righteousness and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him : and burn up his enemies.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness : and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods : worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced : and the daughters of Juda were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil : the Lord preserveth the souls of his saints, he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous : and joyfull gladnesse for such as be true hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

Evening prayer.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.



Sing unto the Lord a new song for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : he gotten himself the victorie.

3 The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercie truth toward the house of Israel : and the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord all ye lands : sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing the harp with a psalme of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawmes : shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord : for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 99.

THe Lord is King, be the people never so impatient : hee sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and he is above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy name which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The kings power loveth judgement : thou hast prepared equitie : thou hast executed judgement and righteousness Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God : and bow down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, Samuel among such as call upon his name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloud pillar : for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them, O Lord our God, thou forgavest them, O God, and punished their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God : and worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

Jubilate Deo. Psal. 100.

OBe joyfull in the Lord all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God : it is he that hath made us, and not we.

selfes, we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Misericordiam & iudicium. Psal. 101.

MY song shall be of mercy and judgement: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the sins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, and high stomack: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look unto such as be faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

Morning prayer.

Domine exaudi. Psal. 102.

Hear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: encline thine ears unto mee when I call, O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smock: and my bones are burnt up as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up and cast me down.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Sion: for it is time that thou have mercie upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear.

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poore destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuarie: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as be in captivitie: and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Jerusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy years, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as doth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic anima. Psal. 103.

Praise the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, praise his holy name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul: and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sin: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saveth thy life from destruction, and

And crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things : making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgement : for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes unto Moses : his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercie : long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 He will not alway be chiding : neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins : nor rewarded us according to our wickednesse.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth : so great is his mercie also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west : so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children : even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made : he remembreth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grasse : for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the winde goeth over it, it is gone : and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord endureth for ever and ever, upon them that fear him : and his righteousness upon childrens children.

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant : and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven : and his kingdome ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye angels of his, ye that excell in strength : ye that fulfill his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord all ye his hosts : ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion : praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

Evening prayer.

Benedic anima mea. Psal. 104.



Praise the Lord, O my soul : O Lord my God thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majestie and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment : and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Which layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters : and maketh the clouds

his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the winde.

4 He maketh his angels spirits : and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth : that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep like as with a garment : the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee : at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, & down to the valleys beneath : even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not passe : neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers : which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof : and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the aire have their habitation : and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above : the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattell, and green herb for the service of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man : and oyl to make him a chearfull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap : even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests : and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats : and so are the stonie rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons : and the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darknesse that it may be night : wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their prey : do seek their meat at God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together : and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour : until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works in wisdom : hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also : wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan : whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee : that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather

gather it: and when thou openest thy hand they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majestie of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for finners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

Morning prayer.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.

Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his name: tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done: his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his judgments are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindfull of his covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law: and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reprov'd even kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine anointed: and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph which was sold to be a bondservant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entred into his soul.

19 Untill the time came that his cause was known: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and delivered him: the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him Lord also of his houses and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might enform his princes after his will: and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people: and dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And they shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark: and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into bloud: and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hailstones for rain: and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable: and did eat up all the grasse in their land: and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land: even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and fire to give light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails: and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy : and his chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his laws.

Evening prayer.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord : or shew forth all his praise ?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement : and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicitie of thy chosen : and rejoyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance : but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Neverthelesse, he helped them for his names sake : that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them through the deep, as through a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand : and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them, there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleaved they his words : and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works : and would not abide his counsel.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness : and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire : and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents : and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan : and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company : the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb : and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour : which had done so great things in Egypt,

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham : and fearful things by the Red sea.

23 So he said he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap : to turn away his wrathfull indignation lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land : and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents : and heard not the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joynd themselves unto Baalpeor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions : and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees, and prayed : and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness : among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife : so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen : as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen and learned their works.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay : yea, they offered their sons and daughters unto devils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works : and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people : inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen : and they that hated them, were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them : and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickednesse.

43 Neverthelesse, when he saw their adversitie : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them according unto the multitude of his mercies : yea, he made all those that had led them away captive, to pitie them.

45 Deliver us (O Lord our God) and gather

gather us from among the heathen: that we may give thanks unto thy holy name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

Morning prayer.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west: from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cryed unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distresse.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they might go to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the word of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart through heavinesse: they fell down, and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of darknesse, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the barres of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat: and they were even hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distresse.

20 He sent his word and healed them:

and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his works with gladnesse.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupie their businesse in great waters.

24 These men see the works of the Lord: and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy winde ariseth: which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep: their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivereth them out of their distresse.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease: so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest: and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the seat of the elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wilderness: and drieth up the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again, he maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water springs of a drie ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry: that they may build them a citie to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And again, when they are minished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be evil entreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of misery: and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this, and rejoyce: and the mouth of all wickednesse shall be stopped.

43 Who is wise will ponder these things: and they shall understand the loving kindnesse of the Lord.

Evening prayer.

Psal. 108.

God, my heart is ready (my heart is ready:) I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake thou lute and harp: my self will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercie is greater then the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy self (O God) above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will rejoyce therefore, and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of mine head.

9 Juda is my lawgiver, Moab is my wash-pot: over Edom will I cast out my shoe, upon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong city: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God: and wilt not thou, God, go forth with our hosts?

12 O help us against the enemy: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Deus laudem. Psal. 109.

Hold not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part: but I give my self unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg

their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pitie him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posteritie be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sin of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his minde was not to do good: but persecuted the poore helpelesse man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloke that he hath upon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies: and to those that speak evil against my soul.

20 But deal thou with me (O Lord God) according unto thy name: for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting: my flesh is dried up for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke unto them: they that looked upon mee shaked their heads.

25 Help me (O Lord my God:) Oh save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise up against me, but let thy servant rejoyce.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a cloke.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to save his soul from unrighteous judges.

Morning

Morning prayer.

Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.

When the Lord said unto my Lord:
 Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou ruler even in the mids among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord swaie, and will not repent: Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads over divers countreys.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.

I Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he shall ever be mindfull of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgement: all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever: and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever. holy and reverent is his name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for ever.

Beatus vir. Psal. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the faithfull shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darknesse: he is mercifull, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall be had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished and will not shrink: untill he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad and given to the poore: and his righteousness remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

Laudate pueri. Psal. 113.

Praise the Lord (ye servants:) O praise the name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords name is praised: from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God? that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust, and lifteth the poore out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes: even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyfull mother of children.

Evening prayer.

In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.

When Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Juda was his sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams: and ye little hills like young sheep?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into a standing water: and the flint stone into a springing well.

Non nobis Domine. Psal. 115.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give the praise: for thy loving mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold, even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths and speak not: eyes have they and see not.

6 They have ears and hear not: noses have they and smell not.

7 They have hands and handle not, feet have they and walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: hee is their succour and defence.

10 Yee house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: hee is their helper and defender.

11 Yee that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: hee is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of us, and he shall blesse us: even he shall blesse the house of Israel, he shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 He shall blesse them that fear the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Yee are the blessed of the Lord: which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords: the earth hath hee given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go down into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord: from this time forth for evermore, praise the Lord.

Morning Prayer.

Dilexi quoniam. Psal. 116.



Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voyce of my prayer.

2 That hee hath inclined his ear unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The snares of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heavinesse, I shall call upon the name of the Lord: O Lord I beseech thee deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous: our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.

10 I beleaved, and therefore will I speak: but I was sore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord: for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation: and call upon the name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people: right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

24 Behold, (O Lord) how that I am thy servant: I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and will call upon the name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, even in the mids of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.

O Praise the Lord all ye heathen: praise him all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is ever more and more toward us: and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercie endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious: and that his mercie endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercie endureth for ever.

4 Yee, let them now that fear the Lord, confesse: that his mercie endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not fear what man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in princes.

esse, **To** All nations compassed me round about: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

us: ye **11** They kept me in on every side, they kept me in (I say) on every side: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

O my **12** They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

he land **13** Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

I speak **14** The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

y haste **15** The voyce of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

to the **16** The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

th done **17** I will not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord.

on: and **18** The Lord hath chastened and corrected mee: but he hath not given me over unto death.

he pre **19** Open me the gates of righteousness: that I may go into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

in the **20** This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

fainte **21** I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my salvation.

am the **22** The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head stone in the corner.

e son of **23** This is the Lords doing: and it is marvellous in our eyes.

y bonds **24** This is the day which the Lord hath made: we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

ifice of **25** Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord send us now prosperity.

e name **26** Blessed bee hee that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have wished you good luck, yee that be of the house of the Lord.

ord, in **27** God is the Lord which hath shewed us light: binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

urts of **28** Thou art my God, and I will thank thee: thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

thee, O **29** O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for ever.

Evening praier.

Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.



Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way: and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies: and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickednesse: walk in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart: when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies: O forsake me not utterly.

In quo corriget.

W Herewithall shall a young man cleanse his way: even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let mee not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart: that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling: of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments: and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

Rebue servo tuo.

O Do well unto thy servant: that I may live, and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth: O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire: that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke: for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight: and my counsellours.

Adhesit pavimento.

MY soul cleaveth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy

thy commandments: and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness: comfort thou me according unto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth: and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have sticken unto thy testimonies: O Lord confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments: when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Morning prayer.

Legem pone.



Each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes: and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law: yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments: for therein is my desire.

4 Encline my heart unto thy testimonies: and not to covetousnesse.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity: and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant: that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments: O quicken me in thy righteousness.

Et veniat super me.

Let thy loving mercie come also unto me, O Lord: even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy law: yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at libertie: for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments: which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and my study shall be in thy statutes.

Memoresco verba tua.

O Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had mee exceedingly

in derision: yet have I not shrunked from thy law.

4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord: and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have been my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy name, O Lord in the night season: and have kept thy law.

8 This I had: because I kept thy commandments.

Portio mea Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have promised to keep thy law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O be merciful unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine own wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste and prolonged not the time: to keep thy commandments.

5 The congregation of the ungodly have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee: and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercie: O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

O Lord thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant: according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge: for I have beleaved thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me: but I will keep thy commandment with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn: but my delight hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble: that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me: then thousands of gold and silver.

Evening prayer.

Manus tue fecerunt me.

MY hands have made me and fashioned me: O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

2 They that fear thee, will be glad when they see me: because I have put my trust in thy word.

The xxv. day.

The Psalmes.

The xxvi. day.

I know (O Lord) that thy judgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

O let thy mercifull kindnesse bee my comfort: according to thy word unto thy servant.

O let thy loving mercies come unto mee, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

Let the proud bee confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies: be turned unto me.

O let my heart be found in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

MY soul hath longed for thy salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy word.

Mine eyes long sore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me.

For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

How many are the dayes of thy servant: when wilt thou bee avenged of them that persecute me?

The proud have digged pits for mee: which are not after thy law.

All thy commandments are true: they persecute mee falsly, O bee thou my help.

They had almost made an end of mee upon earth: but I forsook not thy commandments.

O quicken mee after thy loving kindnesse: and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

In eternum Domine.

O Lord thy word: endureth for ever in heaven.

Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

If my delight had not been in thy law: I should have perished in my trouble.

I will never forget thy commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.

I am thine, oh save mee: for I have sought thy commandments.

The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy mee: but I will consider thy testimonies.

I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi.

O Lord, what love have I unto thy law: all the day long is my studie in it.

Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

I have more understanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my studie.

I am wiser then the aged: because I keep thy commandments.

I have refrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy word.

I have not shrunk from thy judgements: for thou teachest me.

O how sweet are thy words unto my throat: yea, sweeter then honey unto my mouth.

Through thy commandments I get understanding: therefore I hate all wicked wayes.

Morning prayer.

Lucerna pedibus meis.



Thy word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.

I have sworn, and am steadfastly purposed: to keep thy righteous judgements.

I am troubled above measure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy judgements.

My soul is alway in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

The ungodly have laid a snare for mee: but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever: and why? they are the verie joy of my heart.

I have applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway: even unto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

I Hate them that imagine evil things: but thy law do I love.

Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

Away from me ye wicked: I will keep the commandments of my God.

O stablish me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let mee not bee disappointed of my hope.

Hold thou mee up, and I shall bee safe: yea, my delight shall bee ever in thy statutes.

Thou hast troden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like droffe: therefore I love thy testimonies.

My flesh trembleth for fear of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

Feci iudicium.

I Deal with the thing that is lawfull and right: O give mee not over unto mine oppressours.

Make thou thy servant to delight in thy law.

that which is good : that the proud do mee no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy : and teach mee thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant mee understanding : that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee Lord, to lay to thine hand : for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments : above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments : and all false wayes I utterly abhor.

Mirabilia.

Thy testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth and drew in my breath : for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon mee, and be merciful unto me : as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no wickednesse have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongfull dealings of men : and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant : and teach mee thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy law.

Iustus es Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed mee : because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost : and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness : and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me : yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting : O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Evening prayer.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.



Call with my whole heart, hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yes, even upon thee do I call : help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee : for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice (O Lord) according unto thy loving kindness : quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since : that thou hast grounded them for ever,

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine adversitie, and deliver me : for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me : quicken me according unto thy word.

3 Health is far from the ungodly : for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercie, O Lord : quicken mee as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble mee, and persecute mee : yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth mee when I see the transgressours : because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord how I love thy commandments : O quicken mee according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting : all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

Princes have persecuted me without cause : but my heart standeth in awe of thy words.

2 I am as glad of thy word : as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them : but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have which love thy law : and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health : and done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies : and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies : for all my wayes are before thee.

Appropinquavit.

Appropinquet deprecation.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord: give mee understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: oh seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

Morning prayer.

Ad Dominum Psal. 120.

When I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and hee heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall bee given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is mee, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to have mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battell.

Leuavi oculos. Psal. 121.

I Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

4 Behold, hee that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even hee that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Latatus sum. Psal. 122.

I Was glad when they said unto me: Wee will go into the house of the Lord,

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a citie: that is at unitie in it self.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement: even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy wals: and plenteousnesse within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will wish thee prosperitie.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good.

Ad te leuavi oculos meos. Psal. 123.

Unto thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, untill he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercie upon us: for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornfull reproof of the wealthie: and with the despitefulness of the proud.

Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.

If the Lord himself had not been on our side (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himself had not been on our side when men rose up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised bee the Lord: which hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped, even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the name of the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickednesse.

4 Do well, O Lord: unto those that bee good and true of heart.

The xxvii. day.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickedness: the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

Evening prayer.

In convertendo. Psal. 126.

When the Lord turned again the captivitie of Sion: then were we like unto them that dream.
2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: the Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already: whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captivitie, O Lord: as the rivers in the south.

6 They that sow in tears: shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping: and beareth forth good seed, shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.

Except the Lord, build the houses: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the citie: the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulnesse: for so hee giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: upon the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive-branches: round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace upon Israel.

Sape expugnauerunt. Psal. 129.

Many a time have they fought against mee from my youth up: (may Israel now say)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed mee

The Psalms.

The xxviii. day.

from my youth up: but they have not vailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them bee confounded and turn backward: as many as have evil will against me.

6 Let them be even as the grasse growen upon the house tops: which withereth afore it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hands: neither he that bindeth up the sheaves his bosome.

8 So that they which go by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you: we wish you good luck in the name of the Lord.

De profundis. Psal. 130.

Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord: Lord hear my voice.

2 Oh, let thine ears consider well: the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou Lord wilt bee extreame to me: what is done amisse: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plentiful redemption.

8 And hee shall redeem Israel: from all his sins.

Domine non est. Psal. 131.

Lord, I am not high minded: I have not proud looks.

2 I do not exercise my self in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low like as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soul is even as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

Morning prayer.

Memento Domine. Psal. 132.

Remember David: and his trouble.

2 How hee sware unto the Lord: and vowed a vow unto the Almighty God of Jacob.

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of my house: nor climbe up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Untill I finde out a place for the temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the fame in Gathratha: and found it in the wood.

7 Wee will go into his tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake: turn not away the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath unto David: and hee shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I set upon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimonies that I shall learn them: their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himself: hee hath longed for her.

15 This shall bee my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her victuals with increase: and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health: and her saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall cloath them with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.

BEhold how good and joyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard: even unto Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.

Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.

BEhold (now) praise the Lord: all ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: even in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

O Praise the Lord, laud yee the name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Yee that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gra-

cious: O sing praises unto his name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself: and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did hee in heaven and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 Hee bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the windes out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 Hee smote divers nations: and slew mightie kings.

11 Schon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Canaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever: so doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold: the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths and I speak not: eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, and yet they hear not: neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them, are like unto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord yee house of Israel: praise the Lord yee house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord yee house of Levi: yee that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Jerusalem.

Evening prayer.

Confitemini. Psal. 136.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for hee is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Which

- 7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 8 The sun to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 9 The moon and the stars to govern the night: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 10 Which smote Egypt with their first-born: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 12 With a mighty hand and a stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 13 Which divided the Red-sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 14 And made Israel to go through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, hee overthrew them in the Red-sea: for his mercie endureth for ever.
- 16 Which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 17 Which smote great kings: for his mercie endureth for ever.
- 18 Yea, and slew mighty kings: for his mercie endureth for ever.
- 19 Schon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 20 And Og the king of Basan: for his mercie endureth for ever.
- 21 And gave away their land for an heritage: for his mercie endureth for ever.
- 22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 23 Which remembered us when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 24 And hath delivered us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- 27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for his mercie endureth for ever.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

- B**y the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.
- 2 As for our harps wee hanged them up: upon the trees that are therein.
 - 3 For they that led us away captive, required of us then a song and melody in our heaviness: sing us one of the songs of Sion.
 - 4 How shall wee sing the Lords song: in a strange land?
 - 5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.
 - 6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth: yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem in my mirth.
 - 7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Jerusalem: how they said, Down with it, down with it, even to the ground.
 - 8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with

miserie: yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee, as thou hast served us.

- 9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children: and throweth them against the stones, *Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.*

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

- 2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name, because of thy loving kindnesse and truth: for thou hast magnified thy name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heardest mee: and enduedst my soul with much strength.

- 4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glorie of the Lord.

- 6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of troubles yet shalt thou refresh mee: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand upon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

- 8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindnesse toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever, despise not then the works of thine own hands.

Morning prayer.

Domine probasti. Psal. 139.



Lord, thou hast searched mee out, and known mee: thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

- 2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

- 4 Thou hast fashioned mee behinde and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

- 6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climbe up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

- 8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea.

9 Even there also shall thy hand leade mee: and thy right hand shall hold me.

- 10 If I say, Peradventure the darknesse shall cover me: then shall my night bee turned to day.

11 Yea, the darknesse is no darknesse with thee, but the night is as clear as the day: the darknesse and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvelous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I bee made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect: and in thy book were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto mee, O God: O how great is the sum of them?

18 If I tell them, they are more in number then the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me ye bloud-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee: & thine enemies take thy name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me & examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in mee: and lead mee in the way everlasting.

Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: and preserve me from the wicked man,

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poyson is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men, which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them: let them bee cast into the fire and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will avenge

the poore: and maintain the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy name: and the just shall continue in thy sight.

Domine clamavi. Psal. 141.

Lord, I call upon thee, hast thee unto me: and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer bee set forth in thy sight, as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keep the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be enclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite mee friendly: and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stonie places: that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pits like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

Evening prayer.

Vocem ad Dominum. Psal. 142.



L cried unto the Lord with my voice: yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaints before him: and shewed him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, have they privily laid a snare for mee.

4 I looked also upon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know mee.

5 I had no place to see unto: and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

Domine

Domine exaudi. Psal. 143.

HEa my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken unto mee for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground: hee hath laid me in the darknesse, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within mee: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee, as a thirstie land.

7 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I bee like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let mee hear thy loving kindnesse betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving spirit leade mee forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken mee, O Lord, for thy names sake, and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnesse slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

Morning prayer.*Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.*

1 Blessed bee the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortresse, my castle and deliverer: my defender, in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect unto him: or the son of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bowe the heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and tear them: shoot out thine arrows, and smite them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanitie: and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

11 Save mee and deliver mee from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquitie.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may bee strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that bee in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for their God.

Exaltabo te Deus. Psal. 145.

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous wor-
thie to bee praised: there is no end of his greatnesse.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for mee, I will bee talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise and wondrous works.

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: and I will also tell of thy greatnesse.

7 The memori-
all of thine abundant kindnesse shall bee shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull: long-suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man: and his mercie is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and thy saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdome: and talk of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and might-
tinesse of thy kingdome: might bee known unto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an everlasting king-
dome: and thy dominion endureth through-
out all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall: and lifteth up all those that be down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousnesse.

17 The

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes: and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy name for ever and ever.

Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.

Praise the Lord, O my soul, while I live will I praise the Lord: yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any childe of man: for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth: and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help: and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong: which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison: the Lord giveth sight to the blinde.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen: the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherlesse and widow: as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for evermore: and throughout all generations.

Evening prayer.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.

Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God: yea a joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: and gather together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart: and giveth medicine to heal their sicknesse.

4 He telleth the number of the stars: and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power: yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek: and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving: sing praises upon the harp unto our God.

8 Which covereth the heaven with clouds: and prepareth rain for the earth: and maketh the grasse to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9 Which giveth fodder unto the cattell: and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse: neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that fear him: and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem: praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates: and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the floure of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wooll: and scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who is able to abide his frost?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob: his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation: neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

Laudate Dominum Psal. 148.

O praise the Lord of heaven: praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye angels of his: praise him all his host.

3 Praise him sun and moon: praise him all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens: and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord: for he spake the word, and they were made: he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever: he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth: ye dragons and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours: winde and storm, fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills: fruitfull trees, and all cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell: worms and feathered fowls.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people: princes, and all judges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the name of the Lord: for his name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people:

all his saints shall praise him: even the children of Israel, even the people that ser-
veth him.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: let the congregation of saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people: and helpeth the meek hearted.

5 Let the saints be joyfull with glorie: let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth: and a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be avenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their kings in chains: and their nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written: Such honour have all his saints.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.

O Praise God in his holinesse: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts: praise him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet: praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances: praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well tuned cymbals: praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.

FINIS.

CERTAIN GODLY PRAYERS FOR SUNDRIE DAYES.

Munday.

A mighty God, the Father of mercie, and God of all comfort, which only forgivest sin, forgive unto us our sins, good Lord, forgive unto us our sins, that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be covered, and not imputed unto us, and by the operation of the holy Ghost, we may have power and strength hereafter to resist sin, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Tuesday.

O Lord God, which despisest not a contrite heart, and forgettest the sins and wickednesse of a sinner, in what houre so ever he doth mourn and lament his old manner of living: grant unto us (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that we may vehemently despise our sinfull life past, and wholly be converted unto thee, by our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Wednesday.

O Mercifull Father, by whose power and strength we may overcome our enemies both bodily and ghostly: grant unto us, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our baptism, we may overcome the chief enemies of our soul, that is, the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after lead our lives in holinesse and righteousnesse, that we may serve thee in spirit and truth, and that by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Thursday.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which not only givest every good and perfect gift, but also increasest those gifts that thou hast given, we most humbly beseech thee (mercifull God) to increase in us the gift of faith, that we may truly beleve in thee, and in thy promise made unto us: and that neither by our negligence, nor infirmitie of the flesh, nor by grievousnesse of temptation, neither by the subtil craftes and assaults of the devil, we be driven from faith, in the blood of our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Friday.

Grant unto us, O mercifull God (we most heartily beseech thee) knowledge and true understanding of thy word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things,

and how to do our duties, and truly to walk in our vocation, and that also we may expresse in our living those things, that we do know, that we be not only knowers of thy word, good Lord, but also be workers of the same, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Saturday.

O Almighty God, which hast prepared everlasting life to all those that be thy faithfull servants: grant unto us, Lord, sure hope of life everlasting, that we being in this miserable world, may have some taste and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not by our deserving, but by the merits and deserving of our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

O Mercifull God, our only aid, succour and strength at all times: grant unto us, O Lord, that in the time of prosperity we be not proud, and so forget thee, but that with our whole heart and strength we may cleave unto thee: and in the time of adversity, that we fall not into infidelitie and desperation, but that alwayes with a constant faith we may call for help unto thee: grant this, O Lord, for our Advocates sake, and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Sunday.

O Almighty and mercifull Lord, which givest unto thy elect people the holy Ghost, as a sure pledge of thy heavenly kingdome, grant unto us, O Lord, thy holy Spirit, that he may bear witnesse with our spirit, that we be thy children, and heires of thy kingdome, and that by the operation of this Spirit, we may kill all carnall lusts, unlawfull pleasures, concupiscences, evil affections, contrary unto thy will, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer for trust in God.

THe beginning of the fall of man, was trust in himself. The beginning of the restoring of man, was distrust in himself, and trust in God. O most gracious and most wise guide, our Saviour Christ, which doest lead them the right way to immortall blessednesse, which truly and unfainedly trusting in thee, commit themselves to thee: Grant us, that like as we be blinde and feeble indeed, so we may take and repute our selves, that we presume not of our selves, to see to our selves, but so far to see, that alway we may have thee before our eyes to follow thee being our guide,

Godly prayers.

to be ready at thy call most obediently, and to commit our selves wholly unto thee, that thou which onely knowest the way, mayest lead us the same way unto our heavenly desires. To thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory for ever. Amen,

¶ Certain godlie praiers to be used for sundry purposes.

¶ A generall confession of sins to be said every morning.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, I confesse and acknowledge, that I am a miserable & wretched sinner, and have manifold wayes most grievously transgressed thy most godly commandments through wicked thoughts, ungodly lusts, sinfull words and deeds committed all my whole life. In sin am I born, and conceived, and there is no goodnesse in me, inasmuch as if thou shouldst enter into thy narrow judgement with mee, judging me according to the same, I were never able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish and be damned for ever. So little help, comfort or succour is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heavenly Father) that thou diddest not spare thy onely dear beloved Son, but diddest give him up unto the most bitter and most vile and slanderous death of the crosse for me that he might so pay the ran-
son so ne for my sins, satisfie thy judgement, still and pacifie thy wrath, reconcile me again unto thee, and purchase me thy grace and favour, and everlasting life. Wherefore through the merit of his most bitter death and passion, & through his innocent blood-shedding, I beseech thee, O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious and mercifull unto me, to forgive and pardon me all my sins, to lighten my heart with thy holy spirit, to renew, confirm, and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to inflame me in love toward thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart, walk as it becometh me, in thy most godly commandments, and so glorifie and praise thee everlastingly. And also that I may with a free conscience, and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or necessities, and even in the very pangs of death, cry boldly and merrily unto thee, and say *I beleev in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth, &c.* But O Lord God, heavenly Father, to comfort my self in affliction and temptation with these articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and forasmuch as thou wilt be prayed unto, and called upon for it, I come unto thee, to pray and beseech thee,

both for that & for all other my necessities even as thy dear beloved Son our Saviour Jesus Christ himself hath taught us. And from the very bottome of my heart I cry and say *Our Father which art, &c.*

Prayer to be said in the morning.

O Mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, I render most high laud, praise, and thanks unto thee, that thou hast preserved me both this night, and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto, under thy protection, and hast suffered me to live untill this present houre. And I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to receive me this day, and the residue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darknes, of misbelief, infidelity, and of carnall lusts and affections may be utterly chased and driven out of my heart, and that I may be justified and saved both body and soul through a right and perfect faith, and so walk in the light of thy most godly truth, to thy glory and praise, and to the profit & furtherance of my neighbour, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

All possible thanks that we are able, we render unto thee, O Lord Jesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to be prosperous unto us: and we beseech thee likewise, to prosper all this same day unto us for thy glory, and for the health of our soul, and that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going down, and which art the Sun eternall, giving life, food, and gladnesse unto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our minds, that we may not any where stumble to fall into any sin, but may through thy good guiding and conducting, come to the life everlasting. Amen.

O Lord Jesus Christ, which art the true Sun of the world, evermore arising, and never going down, which by thy most wholesome appearing and sight, dost bring forth, preserve, nourish & refresh all things, as well that are in heaven, as also that are on earth: we beseech thee mercifully and favourably to shine into our hearts, that the night and darknesse of sins, and the mists of errors on every side driven away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life (pace go without any stumbling or offence, and may decently and seemly walk (as in the day time) being pure and clean from the works of darknesse, and abounding in all good works which God hath prepared for us to walk in, which with the Father and the holy Ghost, livest and reignest for ever and ever. Amen.

O God, and Lord Jesus Christ, thou knowest, yea and hast also taught us, how great the infinitie and weaknesse of man is, and how certain a thing it is, that it

Godly prayers.

can do nothing without thy godly help. If man trust to himself it cannot be avoided, but that he must run headlong, and fall into a thousand undoings and mischiefs. O our Father, have thou pitie and compassion upon the weaknesse of us thy children, be thou prest and ready to help us, alwayes shewing thy mercie upon us, and prospering whatsoever we godly go about, so that thou giving us light, we may see what things are truly good indeed: thou encouraging us, we may have an earnest desire to the same: and thou being our guide, we may come where to obtain them: for we having nothing but mistrust in our selves, do yeeld and commit our selves fully and wholly unto thee alone, which workest all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glorie. So be it.

A prayer against temptation.

Lord Jesus Christ, the only stay and defence of our mortall state, our only hope, our only salvation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the flesh (which thou hadst for our only cause taken upon thee) didst suffer thy self to be tempted of Satan, and who only and alone of all men didst utterly overcome & vanquish sin, death, the world, the devil, and all the kingdome of hell: and whatsoever thou hast so overcome, for our behoof it is that thou hast overcome it: neither hath it been thy will to have any of thy servants to keep battell, or fight with any of the foresaid evils, but of purpose to reward us with a crown of the more glory for it. And to the intent that thou mightest likewise overthrow Satan in thy members, as thou hadst afore done in thine own person, give thou (we beseech thee) unto us thy souldiers (O Lion most victorious of the tribe of Juda) strength against the roaring lion, which continually wandreth to and fro, seeking whom he may devour. Thou being that same Serpent, the true giver of health and life, that wast nailed on high upon a tree, give unto us thy filly ones, wilynesse against the deceitfull awaiting of the most subtil serpent. Thou being a Lamb as white as snow, the vanquisher of Satans tyranny, give unto us thy little sheep, the strength and vertue of thy Spirit, that being in our own selves weak and feeble, and in thee strong and valiant, we may withstand & overcome all assaults of the devil, so that our ghostly enemy may not glorie on us, but being conquerers through thee, we may give thanks to thy mercie, which never leaveth them destitute that put their trust in thee, who livest and reignest God for ever without end. Amen.

A prayer for the obtaining of wisdom.

O God of our fathers, and Lord of mercie, thou that hast made all things with thy word, and ordained man through thy wisdom, that he should have dominion over the creatures which thou hast made, that

he should order the World according to equitie and righteousness, and execute judgement with a true heart: give me wisdom, which is ever about thy seat, and put me not out from among thy children: for I thy servant, and son of thy handmaid, am a feeble person, of a short time, and too young to the understanding of thy judgement and laws: yea, though a man be never so perfect among the children of men, yet if thy wisdom be not with him, he shall be nothing worth. O send thy wisdom out of thy holy heavens, and from the throne of thy Majestie, that she may be with me, and labour with me, that I may know what is acceptable in thy sight, for she knoweth and understandeth all things, and she shall conduct me right soberly in thy works, and preserve me in her power, so shall my works be acceptable. Amen.

A prayer against worldly carefulesse.

Most dear and tender Father, our defender and nourisher, endue us with thy grace, that we may cast off the great blindness of our mindes, and carefulesse of worldly things, and may put our whole studie and care in keeping of thy holy law, and that wee may labour and travail for our necessities in this life, like the birds of the aire, and the lillies of the field, without care. For thou hast promised to be carefull for us, and hast commanded that upon thee we should cast all our care: which livest and reignest world without end. Amen.

A prayer necessarie for all persons.

Mercifull God, I, a wretched sinner, acknowledge my self bound to keep thy holy commandments, but yet unable to perform them, and to be accepted for just, without the righteousness of Jesus Christ thy only Son, who hath perfectly fulfilled thy law, to justify all men that beleeve and trust in him. Therefore grant me grace, I beseech thee, to be occupied in doing of good works, which thou commandest in holy Scripture all the dayes of my life, to thy glorie; and yet to trust only in thy mercy, & in Christs merits to be purged from my sin, and not in my good works, be they never so many. Give me grace to love thy holy word fervently, to search the scriptures diligently, to read them humbly, to understand them truly, to live after them effectually. Order my life, O Lord, that it may be alway acceptable unto thee. Give me grace not to rejoyce in any thing that displeaseth thee, but ever to delight in those things that please thee, be they never so contrary to my desires. Teach me so to pray, that my petitions may be graciously heard of thee. Keep me upright among diversities of opinions and judgements in the world, that I never swerve from thy truth taught in holy Scripture. In prosperity, O Lord, save me, that I wax not proud. In adversitie help me,

Prayers.

me, that I neither despair, nor blaspheme thy holy name, but taking it patiently, to give thee thanks, and trust to be delivered after thy pleasure. When I happen to fall into sin through frailtie, I beseech thee to work true repentance in my heart, that I may be sorry without desperation, trust in thy mercie without presumption, that I may amend my life, and become truly religious without hypocrisie, lowly in heart without faining, faithfull and trusty without deceit, merry without lightnesse, sad without mistrust. sober without slothfulnesse, content with mine own without covetousnesse, to tell my neighbour his faults charitably without dissimulation, to instruct my household in thy laws truly, to obey our King and all governours under him unfainedly, to receive all laws and common ordinances (which disagree not from thy holy word) obediently, to pay every man that which I owe unto him, truly, to backbite no man, nor slander my neighbour secretly, and to abhor all vice, loving all goodnesse earnestly, O Lord, grant me thus to do, for the glory of thy holy name. Amen.

A prayer for patience in trouble.

How hast thou (O Lord) humbled and plucked me down? I dare now uneths make my prayers unto thee, for thou art angrie with me, but not without my deserving. Certainly I have sinned, Lord I confesse it: I will not deny it: but oh my God, pardon my trespasses, release my debts, render now thy grace again unto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plagued and beaten: yet, Lord, this notwithstanding I abide patiently, and give mine attendance on thee continually, waiting for relief at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I have received a token of thy favour and grace toward me, I mean thy word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on the crosse for a ranfome, a sacrifice and price for my sins: wherefore according to that thy promise, defend me, Lord, by thy right hand, and give a gracious eare to my requests, for all mans stayes are but vain. Beat down therefore mine enemies thine own self with thy power, which art my only aider and protector, O Lord God Almighty. Amen.

A prayer to be said at night going to bed.

O Mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, whether we sleep or wake, live or die, we are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of me, and not to suffer me to perish in the works of darknesse, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, that thy godly knowledge may daily increase in me, through a right and pure faith, and that I may alwayes be found

to walk and live after thy will and pleasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A prayer to be said at the houre of death.

O Lord Jesus, which art the only health of all men living, and the everlasting life of them which die in faith: I wretched sinner, give and submit my self wholly unto thy most blessed will. And being sure that the thing cannot perish which is committed unto thy mercie, willingly now I leave this frail and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better wise shall restore it to me again, I beseech thee most mercifull Lord Jesus Christ, that thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soul against all temptations, & that thou wilt cover & defend me with thy buckler of thy mercy, against all the assaults of the devil, I see & acknowledge that there is in my self no help of salvation, but all my confidence, hope and trust, is in thy most mercifull goodness. I have no merits nor good works which I may alledge before thee. Of sins and evil works (alas) I see a great heap, but through thy mercy, trust to be in the number of them to whom thou wilt not impute their sins, but take and accept me for righteous and just, and to be the inheritour of everlasting life. Thou mercifull Lord wast born for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou didst preach & teach, thou didst pray and fast for my sake, thou didst all good works & deeds for my sake, thou sufferedst most grievous pains and torments for my sake. And finally, thou gavest thy most precious body to die, and thy blood to be shed on the crosse for my sake. Now most mercifull saviour, let all these things profit me, which thou hast freely given me, that hast given thy self for me. Let thy blood cleanse and wash away the spots and foulness of my sins. Let thy righteousness hide and cover mine unrighteousnes. Let the merits of thy passion and blood be the satisfaction for my sins. Give me, Lord, thy grace, that my faith and salvation in thy blood waver not in me, but be ever firm and constant, that the hope of thy mercie, and life everlasting never decay in me, that charitie wax not cold in me. Finally, that the weaknes of my flesh be not overcome with the fear of death. Grant me, mercifull Saviour, that when death hath shut up the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soul may still behold and look upon thee, that when death hath taken away the use of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry and say unto thee, *In manus tuas, Domine, commendo spiritum meum*, (that is to say) O Lord, into thy hands I give and commit my soul: *Domine Jesu, accipe spiritum meum*: Lord Jesu receive my soul unto thee. Amen.

FINIS

h
g
d
-
e
-
e
e
u
-
o
-
e
o
c,
li
rs
d
ut
-
e
-
ft
-
h
c,
y
d
-
y
e
i
et
ts
-
s.
e
l,
y
d
d
-
e
h
i
-
rs
y
m
e
d
-
D
y
:
26

